# Some Cubic and Quartic Inequalities of Four Variables 

## Tetsuya Ando

Version. 20 Sep. 2022.


#### Abstract

Let $\mathcal{H} \subset \mathcal{H}_{n, d}:=\mathbb{R}\left[x_{1}, \ldots, x_{n}\right]_{d}$ be a vector space, and $A$ be a compact semialgebraic subset of $\mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}^{n-1}$. We shall study some PSD cones $\mathcal{P}=\mathcal{P}(A, \mathcal{H}):=\{f \in \mathcal{H} \mid$ $f(a) \geq 0(\forall a \in A)\}$. Our interests are (1) to determine the extremal elements of $\mathcal{P},(2)$ to determine discriminants of $\mathcal{P}$,(3) to describe $\mathcal{P}$ as a union of basic semialgebraic subsets, and (4) to find a nice test set when $\operatorname{dim} \mathcal{H}$ is low. In this article, we present (1), (2), (3) and (4) for $\mathcal{P}\left(\mathbb{R}^{4}, \mathcal{H}_{4,4}^{s 0}\right)$ and $\mathcal{P}\left(\mathbb{R}_{+}^{4}, \mathcal{H}_{4,4}^{s 0}\right)$, where $\mathcal{H}_{n, d}^{s 0}:=\left\{f \in \mathcal{H}_{n, d} \mid f\right.$ is symmetric and $f(1, \ldots, 1)=0\}$. We also provide (1)—(4) for $\mathcal{P}\left(\mathbb{R}_{+}^{4}, \mathcal{H}_{4,3}^{c 0}\right)$, where $\mathcal{H}_{n, d}^{c 0}:=\left\{f \in \mathcal{H}_{n, d} \mid f\right.$ is cyclic and $f(1, \ldots, 1)=0\}$.


## §1. Introduction.

Let $\mathcal{H}_{n, d}:=\mathbb{R}\left[x_{1}, \ldots, x_{n}\right]_{d}$ (the part of degree $d$ ), and $\mathcal{H} \subset \mathcal{H}_{n, d}$ be a vector subspace. For a semialgebraic subset $A$ of $\mathbb{R}^{n}$,

$$
\mathcal{P}(A, \mathcal{H}):=\{f \in \mathcal{H} \mid f(a) \geq 0 \text { for all } a \in A\}
$$

is called the PSD cone on $A$ in $\mathcal{H}$. Our interests are:
(I1) To determine all the extremal elements of $\mathcal{P}:=\mathcal{P}(A, \mathcal{H})$.
(I2) To determine all the discriminants of $\mathfrak{P}$ (see Definition 2.6).
(I3) To describe $\mathcal{P}$ as a union of basic semialgebraic subsets using some inequalities.
(I4) Find a nice test set for $(A, \mathcal{H})$ when $\operatorname{dim} \mathcal{H}$ is low (see Definition 2.9).
In this article, we present (I1), (I2), (I3) and (I4) for PSD cones $\mathcal{P}_{4,4}^{s 0}, \mathcal{P}_{4,4}^{s 0+}$ and $\mathcal{P}_{4,3}^{c 0+}$. We also treat some SOS problems relating these PSD cones. We shall explain these symbols. Let

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \mathcal{H}_{n, d}^{c}:=\left\{f \in \mathcal{H}_{n, d} \mid f\left(x_{2}, \ldots, x_{n}, x_{1}\right)=f\left(x_{1}, \ldots, x_{n}\right)\right\} \\
& \mathcal{H}_{n, d}^{s}:=\left\{f \in \mathcal{H}_{n, d} \mid f\left(x_{\sigma(1)}, \ldots, x_{\sigma(n)}\right)=f\left(x_{1}, \ldots, x_{n}\right) \text { for all } \sigma \in \mathfrak{S}_{n}\right\}, \\
& \mathcal{H}_{n, d}^{0}:=\left\{f \in \mathcal{H}_{n, d} \mid f(a, a, \ldots, a)=0 \text { for all } a \in \mathbb{R}\right\} \\
& \mathcal{E}(\mathcal{P}):=\{f \in \mathcal{P} \mid f \text { is a extremal element of } \mathcal{P}\} \\
& \mathbb{R}_{+}:=\{x \in \mathbb{R} \mid x \geq 0\}
\end{aligned}
$$

and $\mathcal{H}_{n, d}^{c 0}:=\mathcal{H}_{n, d}^{c} \cap \mathcal{H}_{n, d}^{0}, \mathcal{H}_{n, d}^{s 0}:=\mathcal{H}_{n, d}^{s} \cap \mathcal{H}_{n, d}^{0}$. We denote $\mathcal{P}_{n, d}:=\mathcal{P}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}, \mathcal{H}_{n, d}\right), \mathcal{P}_{n, d}^{+}:=$ $\mathcal{P}\left(\mathbb{R}_{+}^{n}, \mathcal{H}_{n, d}\right), \mathcal{P}_{n, d}^{s}:=\mathcal{P}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}, \mathcal{H}_{n, d}^{s}\right), \mathcal{P}_{n, d}^{s+}:=\mathcal{P}\left(\mathbb{R}_{+}^{n}, \mathcal{H}_{n, d}^{s}\right), \mathcal{P}_{n, d}^{s 0}:=\mathcal{P}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}, \mathcal{H}_{n, d}^{s 0}\right), \mathcal{P}_{n, d}^{s 0+}:=$ $\mathcal{P}\left(\mathbb{R}_{+}^{n}, \mathcal{H}_{n, d}^{s 0}\right), \mathcal{P}_{n, d}^{c}:=\mathcal{P}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}, \mathcal{H}_{n, d}^{c}\right), \mathcal{P}_{n, d}^{c+}:=\mathcal{P}\left(\mathbb{R}_{+}^{n}, \mathcal{H}_{n, d}^{c}\right), \mathcal{P}_{n, d}^{c 0}:=\mathcal{P}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}, \mathcal{H}_{n, d}^{c 0}\right)$, and
T. Ando

Department of Mathematics and Informatics, Chiba University,
Yayoi-cho 1-33, Inage-ku, Chiba 263-8522, JAPAN
e-mail ando@math.s.chiba-u.ac.jp
Phone: +81-43-290-3675, Fax: +81-43-290-2828
Keyword: Algebraic inequalities, Positive Semidefinite Cone, Semialgebraic variety.
MSC2010 14P10, 26D05
$\mathcal{P}_{n, d}^{c 0+}:=\mathcal{P}\left(\mathbb{R}_{+}^{n}, \mathcal{H}_{n, d}^{c 0}\right)$. The rule of indexing will be clear. "c" means cyclic, "s" means symmetric, " 0 " means an equality condition $f(a, \ldots, a)=0$, and " + " means $A=\mathbb{R}_{+}^{n}$.

We have already completed (I1), (I2) and (I3) for the PSD cones $\mathcal{P}_{3,3}^{c+}, \mathcal{P}_{3,3}^{c 0+}, \mathcal{P}_{3,4}^{c 0}, \mathfrak{P}_{3,4}^{c 0+}$, $\mathcal{P}_{3,4}^{s}$ and $\mathcal{P}_{3,5}^{s 0+}$. See [3], [2]and [1]. For $\mathcal{P}_{3,4}^{c 0}$, see also [13]and [19]. (I4) for $\mathcal{P}_{3,3}^{c+}$ is provided in Example 2.11. (I1) for $\mathcal{P}_{3,3}^{+}$is given in [4].

In $\S 3$, we study $\mathcal{P}_{4,4}^{s 0}$ and $\mathcal{P}_{4,4}^{s 0+}$. (I1)-(I4) for $\mathcal{P}_{4,4}^{s 0}$ are given in Theorem 3.4, and these for $\mathcal{P}_{4,4}^{s 0+}$ are given in Theorem 3.8. Here, we present (I3) for $\mathcal{P}_{4,4}^{s 0}$ and $\mathcal{P}_{4,4}^{s 0}$ slightly different style from Theorem 3.4 and 3.8.

Theorem 1.1. Let $\sigma_{1}:=a_{0}+a_{1}+a_{2}+a_{3}, \sigma_{2}:=\sum_{0 \leq i<j \leq 3} a_{i} a_{j}, \sigma_{3}:=\sum_{0 \leq i<j<k \leq 3} a_{i} a_{j} a_{k}$, and $\sigma_{4}:=a_{0} a_{1} a_{2} a_{3}$. Consider a family of quartic symmetric polynomials

$$
f\left(a_{0}, a_{1}, a_{2}, a_{3}\right)=\sigma_{1}^{4}+p_{1} \sigma_{1}^{2} \sigma_{2}+p_{2} \sigma_{2}^{2}+p_{3} \sigma_{1} \sigma_{3}-\left(256+96 p_{1}+36 p_{2}+16 p_{3}\right) \sigma_{4} \in \mathcal{H}_{4,4}^{s 0}
$$

$\left(p_{1}, p_{2}, p_{3} \in \mathbb{R}\right)$. Then
(1) $f\left(a_{0}, a_{1}, a_{2}, a_{3}\right) \geq 0$ for all $a_{0}, \ldots, a_{3} \in \mathbb{R}$ if and only if $16+6 p_{1}+2 p_{2}+p_{3} \geq 0$ and $9 p_{1}^{2} \leq 128+24 p_{1}+36 p_{2}+12 p_{3}$.
(2) $f\left(a_{0}, a_{1}, a_{2}, a_{3}\right) \geq 0$ for all $a_{0} \geq 0, \ldots, a_{3} \geq 0$ if and only if "(i) or (ii)" and "(iii) or (iv)" hold:
(i) $p_{1} \leq-8$ and $p_{1}^{2} \leq 4 p_{2}$.
(ii) $p_{1} \geq-8$ and $4 p_{1}+p_{2}+16 \geq 0$.
(iii) $p_{1} \leq-14 / 3$ and $9 p_{1}^{2} \leq 128+24 p_{1}+36 p_{2}+12 p_{3}$.
(iv) $p_{1} \geq-14 / 3$ and $27+9 p_{1}+3 p_{2}+p_{3} \geq 0$.

Next, we present (I1).
Theorem 1.2. All the extremal elements of $\mathcal{P}_{4,4}^{s 0}$ are positive multiples of the following polynomials:

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \mathfrak{g}_{t}\left(a_{0}, a_{1}, a_{2}, a_{3}\right):=\frac{1}{3}\left(3 \sigma_{1}^{4}-2(t+7) \sigma_{1}^{2} \sigma_{2}+(t+3)^{2} \sigma_{2}^{2}-2\left(t^{2}-9\right) \sigma_{1} \sigma_{3}-4(t+3)^{2} \sigma_{4}\right), \\
& \mathfrak{g}_{\infty}\left(a_{0}, a_{1}, a_{2}, a_{3}\right):=\sigma_{2}^{2}-2 \sigma_{1} \sigma_{3}-4 \sigma_{4}, \\
& \mathfrak{p}\left(a_{0}, a_{1}, a_{2}, a_{3}\right):=\sigma_{2}^{2}-3 \sigma_{1} \sigma_{3}+12 \sigma_{4} .
\end{aligned}
$$

Here, $t \in \mathbb{R}$. Conversely, these are extremal elements of $\mathcal{P}_{4,4}^{s 0}$.
$\mathfrak{g}_{t}(t \neq 1,-3)$ is characterized by the equality conditions $\mathfrak{g}_{t}(t, 1,1,1)=\mathfrak{g}_{t}(-1,-1,1$, $1)=0 . \mathfrak{g}_{1}$ is characterized by the equality conditions $\mathfrak{g}_{1}(x, x, 1,1)=0$ for all $x \in \mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}^{1} \cdot \mathfrak{g}_{-3}$ is characterized by the equality conditions $\mathfrak{g}_{-3}(a, b, c,-a-b-c)=0$ for all $a, b, c \in \mathbb{R}$. $\mathfrak{g}_{\infty}$ is characterized by the equality conditions $\mathfrak{g}_{\infty}(0,0,0,1)=\mathfrak{g}_{\infty}(-1,-1,1,1)=0$.
$\mathfrak{p}$ is characterized by the equality conditions $\mathfrak{p}(0,0,0,1)=1$ and $\mathfrak{p}(s, 1,1,1)=0$ for all $s \in \mathbb{R}$.

We say $f$ is characterized by the equality conditions $f\left(\mathbf{x}_{\lambda}\right)=0(\lambda \in \Lambda)$ if

$$
\mathbb{R}_{+} \cdot f:=\left\{g \in \mathcal{P} \mid g\left(\mathbf{x}_{\lambda}\right)=0 \text { for all } \lambda \in \Lambda\right\} .
$$

Note that if $f \in \mathcal{P}$ is characterized by certain equality conditions, then $f$ is extremal. About the converse, please read [4].

An elements $f \in \mathcal{P}_{n, 2 d}$ is called $S O S$, if there exists $r \in \mathbb{N}$ and $g_{1}, \ldots, g_{r} \in \mathcal{P}_{n, d}$ such that $f=g_{1}^{2}+\cdots+g_{r}^{2}$. The set of all the SOS elements in $\mathcal{P}_{n, 2 d}$ are written by the symbol $\Sigma_{n, 2 d}$, and is called a $S O S$ cone. In this case, $\mathfrak{g}_{t}, \mathfrak{g}_{\infty}, \mathfrak{p} \in \Sigma_{4,4}$, since

$$
\begin{aligned}
3 \mathfrak{g}_{t}(a, b, c, d)= & \left(a^{2}+b^{2}-c^{2}-d^{2}+(t+1)(c d-a b)\right)^{2} \\
& +\left(a^{2}-b^{2}+c^{2}-d^{2}+(t+1)(b d-a c)\right)^{2} \\
& +\left(a^{2}-b^{2}-c^{2}+d^{2}+(t+1)(b c-a d)\right)^{2} \\
= & \frac{1}{16} \sum_{\tau \in \mathfrak{S}_{4}}\left(a_{\tau(0)}-a_{\tau(1)}\right)^{2}\left(2\left(a_{\tau(0)}+a_{\tau(1)}\right)-(t+1)\left(a_{\tau(2)}+a_{\tau(3)}\right)\right)^{2}, \\
\mathfrak{g}_{\infty}(a, b, c, d)= & (a b-c d)^{2}+(a c-b d)^{2}+(a d-b c)^{2} \\
\mathfrak{p}(a, b, c, d)= & (1 / 2)\left((a-b)^{2}(c-d)^{2}+(a-c)^{2}(b-d)^{2}+(a-d)^{2}(b-c)^{2}\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

Here $\left(a_{0}, a_{1}, a_{2}, a_{3}\right)=(a, b, c, d)$. Moreover, $\mathfrak{g}_{t}, \mathfrak{p} \notin \mathcal{E}\left(\mathcal{P}_{4,4}^{s 0+}\right)$. Thus we obtain:
Corollary 1.3. $\mathcal{P}_{4,4}^{s 0} \subset \Sigma_{4,4}$, and $\mathcal{E}\left(\mathcal{P}_{4,4}^{s 0}\right) \cap \mathcal{E}\left(\mathcal{P}_{4,4}\right)=\emptyset$.
Remember that $\mathcal{E}\left(\mathcal{P}_{3,4}^{c 0}\right) \cap \mathcal{E}\left(\mathcal{P}_{3,4}\right)=\emptyset$, for $f \in \mathcal{E}\left(\mathcal{P}_{3,4}^{c 0}\right)$ is not a square of a quadric polynomial (see [13]). The following theorem provides extremal elements which do not appear in [25].

Theorem 1.4. All the extremal elements of $\mathcal{P}_{4,4}^{s 0+}$ are positive multiples of the following polynomials:

$$
\begin{aligned}
\begin{aligned}
\mathfrak{f}_{t}^{a b}\left(a_{0}, a_{1}, a_{2}, a_{3}\right):= & (1 / 3)\left(3 \sigma_{1}^{4}-2(t+7) \sigma_{1}^{2} \sigma_{2}+8(t+1) \sigma_{2}^{2}\right. \\
& \left.\quad+\left(t^{2}-6 t+21\right) \sigma_{1} \sigma_{3}-16\left(t^{2}+3\right) \sigma_{4}\right) \quad(0 \leq t \leq 5), \\
\mathfrak{f}_{t}^{c}\left(a_{0}, a_{1}, a_{2}, a_{3}\right):= & (1 / 9)\left(9 \sigma_{1}^{4}-6(t+7) \sigma_{1}^{2} \sigma_{2}+(t+7)^{2} \sigma_{2}^{2}\right. \\
& \left.+12(t-1) \sigma_{1} \sigma_{3}-12(t-1)(3 t+13) \sigma_{4}\right) \quad(t \geq 5), \\
\mathfrak{p}\left(a_{0}, a_{1}, a_{2}, a_{3}\right):= & \sigma_{2}^{2}-3 \sigma_{1} \sigma_{3}+12 \sigma_{4}, \\
\mathfrak{q}_{1}\left(a_{0}, a_{1}, a_{2}, a_{3}\right):= & \sigma_{1}^{2} \sigma_{2}-4 \sigma_{2}^{2}+3 \sigma_{1} \sigma_{3}=\sum_{i<j} a_{i} a_{j}\left(a_{i}-a_{j}\right)^{2} \\
\mathfrak{q}_{2}\left(a_{0}, a_{1}, a_{2}, a_{3}\right):= & \sigma_{1} \sigma_{3}-16 \sigma_{4}=\frac{1}{4} \sum_{\tau \in \mathfrak{S}_{4}} a_{\tau(0)} a_{\tau(1)}\left(a_{\tau(2)}-a_{\tau(3)}\right)^{2} .
\end{aligned} .
\end{aligned}
$$

Conversely, these are extremal elements of $\mathcal{P}_{4,4}^{s 0+}$.
$\mathfrak{f}_{t}^{a b}(0 \leq t<1$ or $1<t \leq 5)$ is characterized by the equality conditions

$$
\mathfrak{f}_{t}^{a b}(t, 1,1,1)=\mathfrak{f}_{t}^{a b}(0,0,1,1)=0
$$

$\mathfrak{f}_{t}^{c}(t>5)$ is characterized by the equality conditions

$$
\mathfrak{f}_{t}^{c}(t, 1,1,1)=\mathfrak{f}_{t}^{c}(0,0, u, 1)=0
$$

where $u \in \mathbb{R}_{+}$is any root of $3 u^{2}-(t+1) u+3=0 . \mathfrak{f}_{1}^{a b}$ is characterized by the equality conditions $f_{1}^{a b}(t, t, 1,1)=0$ for all $t \geq 0$ and $\frac{\partial^{2}}{\partial a_{0}^{2}} \mathfrak{f}_{1}^{a b}(1,1,1,1)=0$. $\mathfrak{q}_{1}$ is characterized by the equality conditions

$$
\mathfrak{q}_{1}(1,1,1,0)=\mathfrak{q}_{1}(1,1,0,0)=\mathfrak{q}_{1}(1,0,0,0)=0
$$

$\mathfrak{q}_{2}$ is characterized by the equality conditions $\mathfrak{q}_{2}(s, 1,0,0)=0$ for all $s \geq 0$.
By the above representation, we have $\mathfrak{p}\left(a^{2}, b^{2}, c^{2}, d^{2}\right), \mathfrak{q}_{i}\left(a^{2}, b^{2}, c^{2}, d^{2}\right) \in \Sigma_{4,8}(i=1$, $2)$. But for $f=\mathfrak{f}_{t}^{a b}$ and $\mathfrak{f}_{t}^{c}$, we obtain:

Proposition 1.5. If $0<t \leq 5$ and $t \neq 1$, then $f_{t}^{a b}\left(a^{2}, b^{2}, c^{2}, d^{2}\right) \notin \Sigma_{4,8}$. If $t>5$, then $\mathfrak{f}_{t}^{c}\left(a^{2}, b^{2}, c^{2}, d^{2}\right) \notin \Sigma_{4,8}$.

It is clear that $\mathfrak{p}, \mathfrak{q}_{1}, \mathfrak{q}_{2} \notin \mathcal{E}\left(\mathcal{P}_{4,4}^{+}\right)$. But we have:
Proposition 1.6. If $t>5$, then $\mathfrak{f}_{t}^{c} \in \mathcal{E}\left(\mathcal{P}_{4,4}^{s 0+}\right) \cap \mathcal{E}\left(\mathcal{P}_{4,4}^{+}\right)$.
Remember that if $f \in \mathcal{E}\left(\mathcal{P}_{3,4}^{s 0}\right), f$ can be written as $f=g \bar{g}$, where $g$ is an imaginal quadric polynomial.

Proposition 1.7. (1) If $t \neq-3$, then $\mathfrak{g}_{t}$ is irreducible in $\mathbb{C}[a, b, c, d]$.
(2) If $0 \leq t \leq 5$, then $\mathfrak{f}_{t}^{a b}$ is irreducible in $\mathbb{C}[a, b, c, d]$.
(3) If $t>5$, then $\mathfrak{f}_{t}^{c}$ is irreducible in $\mathbb{C}[a, b, c, d]$.

An irreducible quartic surface in $\mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{C}}^{3}$ has at most 16 isolated singularities. This fact is well known in theory of K 3 surfaces. The zero locus $V_{\mathbb{C}}\left(\mathfrak{g}_{t}\right) \subset \mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{C}}^{3}(t \neq-3)$ is an irreducible quartic surface which has 8 real isolated singularities which appear as the real zero points $V_{\mathbb{R}}\left(\mathfrak{g}_{t}\right) \subset \mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}^{3}$. Remember that a real Kummer surface has 4 or 12 real isolated singularities. Number of isolated singularities of irreducible elements of $\mathcal{P}_{4,4}$ is discusses in Proposition 7 and Lemma 10 of [5]. If $f \in \mathcal{E}\left(\mathcal{P}_{4,4}\right)$ is exposed and $V_{\mathbb{C}}(f)$ is irreducible, then $V_{\mathbb{R}}(f)$ contain just 10 points.

A quartic surface $V_{\mathbb{C}}\left(\mathfrak{h}_{t}^{a b}\right) \subset \mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{C}}^{3}$ and $V_{\mathbb{C}}\left(\mathfrak{h}_{t}^{c}\right)$ are irreducible surface which has 5 real isolated singularities, for $t$ as in the above proposition. All singularities are $A_{1}$ type rational ordinary double points.

We should explain about the discriminants of $\mathcal{P}=\boldsymbol{P}(A, \mathcal{H})$. Let $s_{0}, s_{1}, \ldots, s_{N}$ be a basis of the vector space $\mathcal{H}$, and let $\Phi_{\mathcal{H}}: A \rightarrow \cdots \mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}^{N}$ be the rational map defined by $\Phi_{\mathcal{H}}(\mathbf{a})=$ $\left(s_{0}(\mathbf{a}): \cdots: s_{N}(\mathbf{a})\right) . X:=\Phi_{\mathcal{H}}(A)$ is called the characteristic variety. Let $\Delta(X)=\left\{D_{1}, \ldots\right.$, $\left.D_{r}\right\}$ be the critical decomposition of $X$ (see Definition 2.3). Each $D \in \Delta(X)$ is a smooth semialgebraic variety, and $D$ has its dual variety $D^{\vee}$. Let $\operatorname{disc}(D)$ be the defining equation of the Zariski closure of $D^{\vee}$ in $\mathcal{H}$, and let $V_{\mathcal{H}}(\operatorname{disc}(D))$ be the zero locus of $\operatorname{disc}(D)$ in $\mathcal{H}$. If $\operatorname{dim}\left(V_{\mathcal{H}}(\operatorname{disc}(D)) \cap \partial \mathcal{P}\right)=\operatorname{dim} \mathcal{P}-1$, we say $\operatorname{disc}(D)$ is a discriminant of $\mathcal{P}$. Assume that a subset $B \subset A$ satisfies $\Phi_{\mathcal{H}}(B)=D$. Then, for each $f \in V_{\mathcal{H}}(\operatorname{disc}(D)) \cap \partial \mathcal{P}$, there exists a point $\mathbf{a} \in B$ such that $f(\mathbf{a})=0$. In this case, we shall say that $\operatorname{disc}(D)$ is a discriminant corresponding to $B$.

Theorem 1.8. Let's denote the elements of $\mathcal{H}_{4,4}^{s 0}$ as

$$
f\left(a_{0}, a_{1}, a_{2}, a_{3}\right)=p_{0} \sigma_{1}^{4}+p_{1} \sigma_{1}^{2} \sigma_{2}+p_{2} \sigma_{2}^{2}+p_{3} \sigma_{1} \sigma_{3}-\left(256 p_{0}+96 p_{1}+36 p_{2}+16 p_{3}\right) \sigma_{4},
$$

and use $\left(p_{0}, \ldots, p_{3}\right)$ as a coordinate system of $\mathcal{H}_{4,4}^{s 0}$.
(1) $\mathcal{P}_{4,4}^{s 0}$ has the following two discriminants:

$$
d_{1}:=128 p_{0}^{2}+24 p_{0} p_{1}+36 p_{0} p_{2}+12 p_{0} p_{3}-9 p_{1}^{2}, \quad d_{2}:=16 p_{0}+6 p_{1}+2 p_{2}+p_{3} .
$$

$d_{1}$ corresponds to $\left\{(t, 1,1,1) \in \mathbb{R}^{4} \mid t \in \mathbb{R}, t \neq-3,1\right\}$, and $d_{2}$ corresponds to a point (1, 1, -1, -1).
(2) $\mathfrak{P}_{4,4}^{s 0+}$ has the following five discriminants:

$$
\begin{aligned}
& d_{1}:=128 p_{0}^{2}+24 p_{0} p_{1}+36 p_{0} p_{2}+12 p_{0} p_{3}-9 p_{1}^{2}, \quad d_{3}:=4 p_{0} p_{2}-p_{1}^{2}, \\
& d_{4}:=27 p_{0}+9 p_{1}+3 p_{2}+p_{3}, \quad d_{5}:=16 p_{0}+4 p_{1}+p_{2}, \quad d_{6}:=p_{0} .
\end{aligned}
$$

$d_{3}$ corresponds to $\left\{(0,0, t, 1) \in \mathbb{R}^{4} \mid 0<t<1\right\}$. $d_{4}, d_{5}, d_{6}$ corresponds to points ( 1,1 , $1,0),(1,1,0,0),(1,0,0,0)$ respectively.

We explain about (I4). For general $f \in \mathcal{H}_{n, d}^{s}$, Riener, Timofte and Harris proved that $f \in \mathcal{P}_{n, d}^{s}$ if $f(x) \geq 0$ for all $x \in\left\{\left(x_{1}, \ldots, x_{n}\right) \in \mathbb{R}^{n} \mid \#\left\{x_{1}, \ldots, x_{n}\right\} \leq r_{0}\right\}$. Moreover, $f \in \mathcal{P}_{n, d}^{s+}$ if $f(x) \geq 0$ for all $x \in\left\{\left(x_{1}, \ldots, x_{n}\right) \in \mathbb{R}^{n} \mid \#\left(\left\{x_{1}, \ldots, x_{n}\right\}-\{0\}\right) \leq r_{0}\right\}$. (See Corollary 1.3 of [22], Corollary 2.1 of [23]. See also [24], [25].)

In the case $\mathcal{P}_{4,4}^{s}$, the above test conditions are $f(t, t, 1,1) \geq 0$ and $f(t, 1,1,1) \geq 0$ $(\forall t \in \mathbb{R})$. In the case $\mathcal{P}_{4,4}^{s+}$, the above test conditions are $f(t, t, 1,1) \geq 0, f(t, 1,1,1) \geq 0$, $f(0, t, 1,1) \geq 0$ and $f(0,0, t, 1) \geq 0\left(\forall t \in \mathbb{R}_{+}\right)$. We prove that the number of test conditions can be decreased as the following theorem in the cases of $\mathcal{P}_{4,3}^{s 0}$ and $\mathcal{P}_{4,3}^{s 0+}$.

Theorem 1.9. (1) If $f \in \mathcal{H}_{4,4}^{s 0}$ satisfies $f(-1,-1,1,1) \geq 0$ and $f(t, 1,1,1) \geq 0$ for all $t \in \mathbb{R}$, then $f(a, b, c, d) \geq 0$ for all $a, b, c, d \in \mathbb{R}$.
(2) If $f \in \mathcal{H}_{4,4}^{s 0}$ satisfies $f(t, 1,1,1) \geq 0$ and $f(0,0, t, 1) \geq 0$ for all $t \geq 0$, then $f(a, b$, $c, d) \geq 0$ for all $a, b, c, d \in \mathbb{R}_{+}$.

In $\S 4$, we study the PSD cone of cyclic cubic polynomials $\mathcal{P}_{4,3}^{c 0+}$. (I2) and (I3) for $\mathcal{P}_{4,3}^{c 0+}$ are given in Theorem 4.1. (I1) is presented in Theorem 4.15. $\mathcal{P}_{4,3}^{c 0+}$ has 4 discriminants. Since one of them is very complicated polynomial, the structure of $\mathcal{P}_{4,3}^{c 0+}$ is not simple. We also need somewhat strange algebraic numbers to state (I3). Extremal elements of $\mathcal{P}_{4,3}^{c 0+}$ are not also simple. This is completely different from cases of $\mathcal{P}_{3,3}^{c 0+}$ and $\mathfrak{P}_{3,3}^{c+}$. Please read Theorem 4.1 and Theorem 4.15 .

We provided (I4) for $\mathcal{P}_{4,3}^{c+}$ in $\S 4.2$. It is simple theorem as the following:
Theorem 1.10. If $f \in \mathcal{H}_{4,3}^{c}$ satisfies $f(1,1,1,1) \geq 0$ and $f(0, s, t, 1) \geq 0$ for all $s$, $t \in \mathbb{R}_{+}$, then $f(a, b, c, d) \geq 0$ for all $a, b, c, d \in \mathbb{R}_{+}$.

In [4], we have proved that $\mathcal{E}\left(\mathcal{P}_{3,3}^{c 0+}\right) \subset \mathcal{E}\left(\mathcal{P}_{3,3}^{c+}\right) \subset \mathcal{E}\left(\mathcal{P}_{3,3}^{+}\right)$. But $\mathcal{E}\left(\mathcal{P}_{4,3}^{c 0+}\right) \not \subset \mathcal{E}\left(\mathcal{P}_{4,3}^{+}\right)$. An extremal element $\mathfrak{e}_{u, v, w}^{h} \in \mathcal{E}\left(\mathcal{P}_{3,3}^{c 0+}\right)$ is somewhat complicated to present here. The definition of $\mathfrak{e}_{u, v, w}^{h}$ is given at Proposition 4.2, and $D_{e}^{h}$ is described in Theorem 4.13. Relating SOS problem, $\mathfrak{e}_{u, v, w}^{h}$ satisfies:

Proposition 1.11. Assume that $(u: v: w) \in D_{e}^{h}, u>0, v>0, w>0$ and $v \neq u+w$. Then, $\mathfrak{e}_{u, v, w}^{h}\left(a^{2}, b^{2}, c^{2}, d^{2}\right) \notin \Sigma_{4,6}$.

In $\S 5$, we will give an exact definition of semialgebraic varieties, and prove some basic general theorems. In this article, we use $\mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}^{3} / \mathfrak{S}_{4}$ and $\mathbb{P}_{+} / \mathfrak{S}_{4}$. These are not real algebraic variety. $\mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}^{3} / \mathfrak{S}_{4}$ does not agree with a real weighted projective space. But we need to treat these with certain variety structure, i.e. semialgebraic varieties. So, the author think
it will be better to give an exact definition of semialgebraic variety. For example, there exists continuous rational map which is not holomorphic (regular). Such maps do not exist in complex algebraic geometry. Some results will be useful for studies of real algebraic varieties. Especially, Theorem 5.11 and Theorem 5.15 show that semialgebraic geometry is very different from complex algebraic geometry. In our theory of algebraic inequalities in this article, a phenomenon of Theorem 5.15 occurs. For example, $\Phi_{\mathcal{H}}: A \cdots \rightarrow X$ include some exceptional set even if $A=\mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}^{3}$.

We shall explain a short history of study of PSD cones. Originally, $\boldsymbol{P}_{n, 2 d}$ is called a PSD cone. Hilbert proved, $\boldsymbol{P}_{n, 2 d}=\Sigma_{n, 2 d}$ if and only if $n \leq 2$ or $2 d=2$ or $(n, 2 d)=(3,4)$ ([17]). History of studies till 1991 are written in $\S 6.6$ of [8]. So we don't explain them again. Choi and Lam found some extremal forms of $\mathcal{P}_{n, 2 d}$ which don't belong to $\Sigma_{n, 2 d}$ in [9]. In [21], Reznick studied the condition that $f \in \mathcal{P}_{n, 2 d}$ is included in $\Sigma_{n, 2 d}$. He also studied the condition that $f \in \mathcal{P}_{n, 2 d}$ is extremal. See also [10]. They implies that if $f \in \mathcal{E}\left(\mathcal{P}_{n, 2 d}\right)$, then $V_{\mathbb{R}}(f)$ is larger set. This fact is formalized in Theorem 2.7 and Proposition 2.9 of [4].

An element $f \in \mathcal{H}_{n, 2 d}$ is called even, if $f \in \mathbb{R}\left[x_{1}^{2}, \ldots, x_{n}^{2}\right]$. Choi, Lam and Reznick studied $\mathcal{P}_{n, 2 d}^{e s}:=\mathcal{P}_{n, 2 d} \cap \mathbb{R}\left[x_{1}^{2}, \ldots, x_{n}^{2}\right]$ in [11]. They studied the condition for $\mathcal{P}_{n, 2 d}^{e s} \subset \Sigma_{n, 2 d}$. Note that $\mathcal{P}_{n, 2 d}^{e s} \cong \mathcal{P}_{n, d}^{s+}$, as is stated in [12]. About a relation of $\mathcal{E}\left(\mathcal{P}_{3,6}\right)$ and $\mathcal{E}\left(\mathcal{P}_{3,3}^{+}\right)$, please see [4]. Harris proved $\mathcal{P}_{3,8}^{e s} \subset \Sigma_{3,8}$ in [15]. The relations $\mathcal{P}_{n, 2 d}^{s}$ and $\Sigma_{n, 2 d}^{s}$ are studied by Goel, Kuhlmann and Reznick in [14]. A related study can be found in [7]. Our study of $\mathcal{E}\left(\mathcal{P}_{4,4}^{s 0+}\right)$ and $\mathcal{E}\left(\mathcal{P}_{4,3}^{c 0+}\right)$ will give a small contribution for it.

About discriminants of $\mathcal{P}(A, \mathcal{H})$, Nie shown some interesting results in [20]. He treated the case that $A$ is an affine real algebraic variety. In this article, we only treat the cases that $A$ is a compact semialgebraic variety. But they have very close relation. [6] provides many nice ideas to treat algebraic inequalities using complex algebraic geometry.

About $\mathcal{P}_{3,6}, \Sigma_{3,6}, \mathcal{P}_{4,4}$ and $\Sigma_{4,4}$, very important results are obtained in [5]. It provides relation with theory of K3 surfaces.
$\operatorname{dim} \mathcal{H}_{4,3}=20$ and $\operatorname{dim} \mathcal{H}_{4,4}=35$ are somewhat large to proceed precise numerical analysis. It will not be insignificant to study some lower dimensional subspaces $\mathcal{H} \subset \mathcal{H}_{n, d}$.

To check many calculations in this article, we will need Mathematica or a similar tool. The author provides a file for Mathematica in the authors WEB and in arXiv's anc folder. It will be useful for experimentation of inequalities.

## §2. General theories

### 2.1. Known results.

By studies in [3], we have better to use $\mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}^{n-1}$ and $\mathbb{P}_{+}^{n-1}$ instead of $\mathbb{R}^{n}$ and $\mathbb{R}_{+}^{n}$ where

$$
\mathbb{P}_{+}^{n}:=\left\{\left(x_{0}: \cdots: x_{n}\right) \in \mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}^{n} \mid x_{0} \geq 0, \ldots, x_{n} \geq 0\right\} .
$$

The merits are that $\mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}^{n-1}$ is compact and $\operatorname{dim} \mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}^{n-1}<\operatorname{dim} \mathbb{R}^{n}$. But $f \in \mathcal{H}_{n, d}$ is not a function on $\mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}^{n-1}$. So, we must treat $\mathcal{H}_{n, d}$ as a signed linear system on $\mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}^{n-1}$. We need some more generalizations. About the exact definition of a semialgebraic variety, please see $\S 5$. We may understand here that a semialgebraic variety $\left(A, \mathcal{R}_{A}\right)$ is a locally ringed space with semialgebraic set $A$ and a sheaf of rings $\mathcal{R}_{A}$ which represent real holomorphic functions on open subsets of $A$. We only use $\mathcal{R}_{A}$ to define singularities of $A$, regular maps between semialgebraic varieties, and signed linear systems. The author apologizes that Definition 1.7 of [3] must be corrected as the following:

Definition 2.1. Let $\left(A, \mathcal{R}_{A}\right)$ be a semialgebraic variety, and $\mathcal{C}_{A}^{0}$ be the sheaf of germs of real continuous functions on A.
(1) Let $\mathfrak{J}$ be an invertible $\mathcal{R}_{A}$-sheaf. $\mathfrak{J}$ is called a signed invertible sheaf on $A$ if
(i) there exists $\mathfrak{C}_{A}^{0}$-invertible sheaf $\mathfrak{J}$ such that $\mathfrak{J} \otimes_{\mathcal{R}_{A}} \mathfrak{C}_{A}^{0}=\mathfrak{J} \otimes_{\mathfrak{C}_{A}^{0}} \mathcal{J}$, and
(ii) there exists $e \in \mathfrak{J}(A)$ such that $e^{2} \in \mathfrak{J}(A)$ and $\mathfrak{J}(A)=\mathcal{R}_{A}(A) \cdot e^{2}$.

Then, for $f \in H^{0}(A, \mathfrak{J})$, there exists $g \in H^{0}\left(A, \mathcal{R}_{A}\right)$ such that $f=g e^{2}$. We define $\operatorname{sign}(f(P)) \in\{0, \pm 1\}$ by $\operatorname{sign}(f(P))=\operatorname{sign}(g(P))$ for $P \in A$.
(2) Let $\mathfrak{J}$ be a signed invertible $\mathcal{R}_{A}$-sheaf. A finite dimensional vector subspace $\mathcal{H} \subset H^{0}(A$, $\mathfrak{J})$ is called a signed linear system on $A$. For $f \in \mathscr{H}$, we say $f$ is $\operatorname{PSD}$ on $A$ if $f(P) \geq 0$ for all $P \in A$.
(3) $\mathcal{P}=\mathcal{P}(A, \mathcal{H}):=\{f \in \mathcal{H} \mid f(P) \geq 0$ for all $P \in X\}$ is called the PSD cone on $A$ in $\mathcal{H}$. Note that $\mathcal{P}_{n, d}=\mathcal{P}\left(\mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}^{n-1}, \mathcal{H}_{n, d}\right)$ and $\mathcal{P}_{n, d}^{+}=\mathcal{P}\left(\mathbb{P}_{+}^{n-1}, \mathcal{H}_{n, d}\right)$ and so on.
(4) Bs $\mathcal{H}:=\{P \in A \mid f(P)=0$ for all $f \in \mathcal{H}\}$ is called the base locus of $\mathcal{H}$. When $\mathcal{P}$ is non-degenerate in $\mathcal{H}$, we define $\mathrm{Bs} \mathcal{P}:=\mathrm{Bs} \mathcal{H}$.
If $\operatorname{dim} \operatorname{Bs} \mathcal{P}<\operatorname{dim} A$, we can define a rational map $\Phi_{\mathcal{H}}: A \cdots \rightarrow \mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}\left(\mathcal{H}^{\vee}\right)$, using a base of $\mathfrak{H}$. $X=X(A, \mathcal{H}):=\operatorname{Cls}\left(\Phi_{\mathcal{H}}(A)\right)$ (Euclidian closure) is called the characteristic variety of $A$.

For example,
$\mathcal{H}_{n+1, d}:=\left\{f\left(x_{0}, \ldots, x_{n}\right) \mid f\right.$ is a homogeneous polynomial of degree $\left.d\right\} \cup\{0\}$
is a signed linear system on $\mathbb{P}_{+}^{n}$. For $f \in \mathcal{H}_{n+1, d}$ and $P \in \mathbb{P}_{+}^{n}$, we cannot define the value $f(P)$ but can define $\operatorname{sign}(f(P))$. If $d$ is even, $\mathcal{H}_{n+1, d}$ is also a signed linear system on $\mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}^{n}$.

Proposition 2.2. Let $X:=X(A, \mathcal{H})$, and let $Y$ be the convex closure of $X$ in $\mathbb{P}\left(\mathcal{H}^{\vee}\right)$. Then

$$
\mathcal{P}(A, \mathcal{H})=\mathcal{P}\left(X, \mathcal{H}_{N+1,1}\right)=\mathcal{P}\left(Y, \mathcal{H}_{N+1,1}\right),
$$

where $\mathcal{H}_{N+1,1}$ is the set of linear polynomials on $\mathbb{P}\left(\mathcal{H}^{\vee}\right)$.
Proof. $\mathcal{P}(A, \mathcal{H})=\mathcal{P}\left(X, \mathcal{H}_{N+1,1}\right)$ is proved at Proposition 1.13 in [3]. $\mathcal{P}\left(X, \mathcal{H}_{N+1,1}\right)=$ $\mathcal{P}\left(Y, \boldsymbol{H}_{N+1,1}\right)$ is clear since every element of $\boldsymbol{\mathcal { H }}_{N+1,1}$ is linear.

Assume that a semialgebraic set $B$ is a subset of a complete real algebraic variety $V$. The minimal closed algebraic subset which contains $B$ is called the Zariski closure of $B$ and is denoted by $\operatorname{Zar}_{V}(B)$. We denote the Euclidian closure of $B$ in $V$ by $\mathrm{Cls}_{V}(B)$ or $\bar{B}$. Assume that $\operatorname{Zar}_{V}(B)=V$. The interior of $B$ is defined by $\operatorname{Int}(B):=V-\operatorname{Cls}_{V}(V-B)$. The boundary of $B$ is defined by $\partial B:=B-\operatorname{Int}(B)$. Do not confuse with $\partial_{V} B:=\operatorname{Cls}_{V}(B)-\operatorname{Int}(B)$. Note that $\operatorname{Int}(B)$ and $\partial B$ do not depend on the choice of $V$. But $\mathrm{Cls}_{V}(B)$ and $\partial_{V} B$ depend on $V$.

Definition 2.3.(Critical decomposition. See Definition 1.5 of [3]) Let $A$ be a reduced semialgebraic variety with $\operatorname{dim} A=n$. We shall define $\Delta^{i}(A)(i=0, \ldots, n)$ by induction on $n$. If $\operatorname{dim} A=0$, then $A=\left\{P_{1}, \ldots, P_{m}\right\}$ where $P_{i}$ are points. In this case we put $\Delta^{0}(A)=\left\{P_{1}, \ldots, P_{m}\right\}$, and put $\Delta^{i}(A)=\emptyset$ for $i \neq 0$.

Assume that $n=\operatorname{dim} A \geq 1$. Let $Z_{1}, \ldots, Z_{r}$ be all the irreducible components of $A$ with $\operatorname{dim} Z_{i}=n$. Put $A_{i}:=\operatorname{Int}\left(Z_{i}-\operatorname{Sing}(A)\right)$, and $\Delta^{n}(A):=\left\{A_{1}, \ldots, A_{r}\right\}$. Note that $Z_{i} \cap Z_{j} \cap \operatorname{Int}(A) \subset \operatorname{Sing}(A)$ for $i \neq j$.

Let $Y_{1}, \ldots, Y_{k}$ be all the irreducible components of $A$ with $\operatorname{dim} Y_{j} \leq n-1$, and let $B_{j}:=Y_{j}-\left(A_{1} \cup \cdots \cup A_{r}\right)$. Put

$$
B:=\operatorname{Sing}(A) \cup \partial A \cup B_{1} \cup \cdots \cup B_{k} .
$$

Then, we can regard $B$ to be a semialgebraic subvariety of $A$ with the reduced structure. Note that $\operatorname{dim} B<\operatorname{dim} A$. Thus we put $\Delta^{i}(A):=\Delta^{i}(B)$ for $i \neq n$.

We denote $\Delta(A):=\Delta^{0}(A) \cup \Delta^{1}(A) \cup \cdots \cup \Delta^{n}(A)$, and is called a critical decomposition of $A$. Each element $D \in \Delta(A)$ is called a critical set of $A$. Note that $D$ is a non-singular semialgebraic variety with $\partial D=\emptyset$.

Example 2.4. Consider the case $A=\mathbb{P}_{+}^{2}$. This is homeomorphic to a triangle. Let $P_{x}:=(1: 0: 0), P_{y}:=(0: 1: 0)$, and $P_{z}:=(0: 0: 1)$. For two points $P, Q \in \mathbb{P}_{+}^{2}$, we denote the open line segment connecting $P$ and $Q$ as $(P Q)$. Then, the critical decomposition of $\mathbb{P}_{+}^{2}$ is $\Delta^{0}\left(\mathbb{P}_{+}^{2}\right)=\left\{P_{x}, P_{y}, P_{z}\right\}, \Delta^{1}\left(\mathbb{P}_{+}^{2}\right)=\left\{\left(P_{x} P_{y}\right),\left(P_{y} P_{z}\right),\left(P_{z} P_{x}\right)\right\}, \Delta^{2}\left(\mathbb{P}_{+}^{2}\right)=\left\{\operatorname{Int}\left(\mathbb{P}_{+}^{2}\right)\right\}$.

On the other hand, if $A=\mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}^{n}$, then $\Delta^{n}\left(\mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}^{n}\right)=\left\{\mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}^{n}\right\}$, and $\Delta^{r}\left(\mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}^{n}\right)=\emptyset$ for $r \neq n$.
Definition 2.5. (1) Let $X$ be a subset of $\mathbb{R}^{n}$ or $\mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}^{n}$. $e \in X$ is said to be extremal in $X$, if $a>0, b>0$ and $x, y \in X$ satisfy $e=a x+b y$ then $x=y=e$. For a closed convex cone $\mathcal{P}, 0 \neq f \in \mathcal{P}$ is called extremal in $\mathcal{P}$, if $g, h \in X$ satisfy $f=g+h$ then $g$ and $h$ are multiples of $f$. For both cases $Y=X$ and $Y=\mathcal{P}$, we denote that

$$
\mathcal{E}(Y):=\{y \in Y \mid y \text { is extremal in } Y\} .
$$

(2) For a semialgebraic variety $A$ and $a \in A-\mathrm{Bs} \mathcal{H}$ and a signed linear system $\mathcal{H}$ on $A$, we put

$$
\mathcal{H}_{a}:=\{f \in \mathcal{H} \mid f(a)=0\}, \quad \mathcal{P}_{a}:=\mathcal{P} \cap \mathcal{H}_{a}=\mathcal{P}\left(A, \mathcal{H}_{a}\right) .
$$

$\mathcal{P}_{a}$ is called the local cone of $\mathcal{P}$ at $a$.
Even if $a \in \operatorname{Bs} \boldsymbol{\mathcal { H }}$, we can define $\mathcal{P}_{a}$ as Definition 2.6 of [4]. But we don't use it in this article.

Definition 2.6. (See Definition 1.15 and 1.17 of [3]) (1) Let $\mathbb{P}=\mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}^{N}$ and $\mathbb{P}^{\vee}$ be the set of all the hyperplanes in $\mathbb{P}$. Assume that $D \subset \mathbb{P}$ is a non-singular semialgebraic variety with $\partial D=\emptyset$ (i.e. $\Delta(D)=\{D\}$ ). For $x \in D$, let $T_{D, x}:=T_{\operatorname{Zar}(D), x} \subset \mathbb{P}$ be the tangent space of $\operatorname{Zar}(D)$ at $x$. Then,

$$
D^{\vee}:=\left\{H \in \mathbb{P}^{\vee} \mid H \supset T_{D, x} \text { for a certain } x \in D\right\}
$$

is called the dual variety of $D$. Since $D$ is irreducible and non-singular, $D^{\vee}$ is irreducible. Thus $D^{\vee}$ is a semialgebraic variety.
(2) Under the same notation with Definition 2.1, let $\pi:(\mathcal{H}-\{0\}) \rightarrow \mathbb{P}(\mathcal{H})$ be the natural surjection. For $D \in \Delta(X)$, we denote

$$
\mathcal{F}(D):=\operatorname{Cls}_{\mathcal{H}}\left(\pi^{-1}\left(D^{\vee}\right) \cap \partial \mathcal{P}\right) .
$$

If $\operatorname{dim} \mathcal{F}(D)=\operatorname{dim}(\partial \mathcal{P})$, then $\mathcal{F}(D)$ is called a face component of $\mathcal{P}$ or of $\partial \mathcal{P}$, and an irreducible defining equation of the Zariski closure $\operatorname{Zar}(\mathcal{F}(D))$ is called a discriminant of $\mathcal{P}$, and denoted by $\operatorname{disc}_{D}$ or $\operatorname{disc}(D)$.

Especially, if $D \in \Delta^{\operatorname{dim} X}(X)$ and $\mathcal{F}(D)$ is a face component, then $\mathcal{F}(D)$ is called a main component of $\mathcal{P}$, and $\operatorname{disc}(D)$ is called a main discriminant of $\mathcal{P}$.

For example, if $X \cong \mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}^{n}=A$, then $\mathcal{P}$ has unique discriminant which is a main discriminant.

In the case $D \in \Delta^{0}(X), \operatorname{disc}(D)$ is linear. That is, if $\Phi_{\mathcal{H}}$ is defined by basis $\left\{s_{0}, \ldots, s_{N}\right\}$ of $\mathcal{H}$, and if we represent $f \in \mathcal{H}$ as $f=p_{0} s_{0}+\cdots+p_{N} s_{N}$, and $D=\left(b_{0}: \cdots: b_{N}\right) \in \mathbb{P}\left(\mathcal{H}^{\vee}\right)$, then $\operatorname{disc}(D)=b_{0} p_{0}+\cdots+b_{N} p_{N}$.

Theorem 2.7. (Theorem 1.18 of [3]) We use the same notation as Definition 2.1 and the above.
(1) Let

$$
\mathcal{D}:=\{D \in \Delta(X) \mid \mathcal{F}(D) \text { is a face component of } \mathcal{P}\} .
$$

Then $\partial \mathcal{P}=\bigcup_{D \in \mathcal{D}} \mathcal{F}(D)$.
(2) For $D \in \Delta(X)$, take a subset $B \subset A$ such that $\Phi_{\mathcal{H}}(B) \subset D$ and $\operatorname{Cls}_{D}\left(\Phi_{\mathcal{H}}(B)\right)=D$. Put $B_{0}:=B-\operatorname{Bs} \Phi_{\mathcal{H}}$. Then,

$$
\mathcal{F}(D)=\operatorname{Cls}_{\mathcal{H}}\left(\bigcup_{a \in B_{0}} \mathcal{P}_{a}\right)
$$

(3) Assume that $\mathcal{P}:=\mathcal{P}\left(X, \mathcal{H}_{N+1,1}\right)$ is non-degenerate in $\mathcal{H}_{N+1,1}$. Take $x \in D \in \Delta^{r}(X)$. Then $\operatorname{dim} \mathcal{P}_{x} \leq N-r$.

The author should apologize for that Proposition 1.27 of [3] is not correct. It should be corrected as (3) of the above theorem. We present a corrected proof of (3).

Proof. (3) For $f \in \mathcal{H}$, let $H_{f}$ be the hyperplane in $\mathbb{P}\left(\mathcal{H}^{\vee}\right)$ defined by $f=0$. Since $\mathcal{P}$ is non-degenerate, $\operatorname{dim}(U \cap \mathcal{P})=N+1$ for any Euclidean open neighborhood $U$ of $x$. Let $\mathcal{L}:=\left\{f \in \mathcal{H} \mid T_{D, x} \subset H_{f}\right\}$. Note that $\operatorname{dim} T_{D, x}=\operatorname{dim} D=r \leq N+1$, since $D$ is nonsingular. The condition $T_{D, x} \subset H_{f}$ means that $f$ passes through independent $r+1$ points. Thus, $\operatorname{dim} \mathcal{L}=\operatorname{dim} \mathcal{H}-(r+1)=N-r$. Since $\mathcal{P}_{x}=\mathcal{P} \cap \mathcal{L}$, we have $\operatorname{dim} \mathcal{P}_{x} \leq N-r$.

Even if we determine all the discriminants of $\mathcal{P}$, the signature of $\operatorname{disc}(D)$ may not be constant in $\operatorname{Int}(\mathcal{P})$. To describe $\mathcal{P}$ as a union of basic semialgebraic sets of $\mathcal{H}$ using some inequalities, we need some more inequalities to cut off extra parts or to avoid the interior zero locus $\operatorname{Int}(\mathcal{P}) \cap V_{\mathcal{H}}(\operatorname{disc}(D))$. Such inequalities are called separators. Note that discriminants are unique up to multiplication by non-zero constant, but there may be many possibilities of the choice of separators.

About extremality of $f \in \mathcal{P}$, the following theorem is useful. About the definition of infinitesimal local cone, please see Definition 2.9 and 2.12 of [4].

Theorem 2.8. Let $\mathcal{P}=\mathfrak{P}(A, \mathcal{H})$. Assume that $\operatorname{dim} \mathcal{P} \geq 2$.
(1) If $f \in \mathcal{E}(\mathcal{P})$, then there exists local cones or infinitesimal local cones $\mathcal{P}_{1}, \ldots, \mathcal{P}_{r} \subset \mathcal{P}$ with respect to $f$ which satisfy $\mathcal{P}_{1} \cap \cdots \cap \mathcal{P}_{r}=\mathbb{R}_{+} \cdot f$.
(2) Let $f \in \mathcal{P}$. If there exists local cones or infinitesimal local cones $\mathcal{P}_{1}, \ldots, \mathcal{P}_{r} \subset \mathfrak{P}$ such that $\mathcal{P}_{1} \cap \cdots \cap \mathcal{P}_{r}=\mathbb{R}_{+} \cdot f$. Then, $f \in \mathcal{E}(\mathcal{P})$.

In the above theorem, infinitesimal local cones appear for special $f \in \mathcal{E}(\mathcal{P})$. In ordinary case, there exists points $\mathbf{a}_{1}, \ldots, \mathbf{a}_{r} \in A$ such that

$$
\mathbb{R}_{+} \cdot f=\left\{g \in \mathcal{P} \mid g\left(\mathbf{a}_{1}\right)=\cdots=g\left(\mathbf{a}_{r}\right)=0\right\} .
$$

We can choose each $\mathbf{a}_{i}$ so that $\Phi_{\mathcal{H}}\left(\mathbf{a}_{i}\right) \in \mathcal{E}(X)$. Infinitesimal local cones appears when not less than two zero points of $f$ become infinitely near points.

Definition 2.9. Let $\mathcal{H}$ be a signed linear system on a semialgebraic variety $A$. A subset $\Omega \subset A$ is called a test set for $(A, \mathscr{H})$, if $f(\mathbf{a}) \geq 0$ for all $\mathbf{a} \in \Omega$, then $f(\mathbf{a}) \geq 0$ for all $\mathbf{a} \in A$.

The following theorem will be trivial.
Theorem 2.10. Let $\mathcal{H}$ be a signed linear system on a compact semialgebraic variety $A$ with $\operatorname{dim} \mathcal{H} \geq 3$, and let $X:=\operatorname{Cls}\left(\Phi_{\mathcal{H}}(A)\right)$ be the characteristic variety. Take a subset $\Omega \subset A$. If $\mathcal{E}(X) \subset \operatorname{Cls}\left(\Phi_{\mathcal{H}}(\Omega)\right)$, then $\Omega$ is a test set for $\mathcal{H}$.

Example 2.11. Consider the case $A=\mathbb{P}_{+}^{2}, \mathcal{H}=\mathcal{H}_{3,3}^{c}$. Then

$$
\Omega:=\{(1: 1: 1)\} \cup\left\{(0: t: 1) \in \mathbb{P}_{+}^{2} \mid t \geq 0\right\}
$$

is a test set for $\mathcal{H}_{3,3}^{c}$ (see Theorem 3.1 of [3]). Thus, if $f \in \mathcal{H}_{3,3}^{c}$ satisfies $f(1,1,1) \geq 0$ and $f(0, t, 1) \geq 0$ for all $t \geq 0$, then $f(a, b, c) \geq 0$ for all $a, b, c \in \mathbb{R}_{+}$.

### 2.2. Some more general theorems.

Let $V$ and $W$ be non-singular semialgebraic varieties $\operatorname{with} \operatorname{dim} V=n$, $\operatorname{dim} W=m$, and $\varphi: V \rightarrow W$ be a regular map. Take a point $a \in V$ and put $b:=\varphi(a)$. We can take open neighborhoods $a \in U_{V} \subset V$ and $b \in U_{W} \subset W$ such that $\varphi\left(U_{V}\right) \subset U_{W}$ and that $U_{V}, U_{W}$ have local coordinate systems $\left(x_{1}, \ldots, x_{n}\right)$ and $\left(y_{1}, \ldots, y_{m}\right)$ whose origins are $a, b . \varphi$ can be represented by functions $y_{j}=\varphi_{j}\left(x_{1}, \ldots, x_{n}\right)(j=1, \ldots, m)$. Let $J_{a}:=\left.\left(\frac{\partial y_{j}}{\partial x_{i}}\right)\right|_{\left(x_{1}, \ldots, x_{n}\right)=a}$ be the Jacobian matrix of $\varphi$ at $a$. Note that rank $J_{a}$ does not depend on the choice of $\left(x_{1}, \ldots\right.$, $\left.x_{n}\right)$ and $\left(y_{1}, \ldots, y_{m}\right)$. We denote

$$
\operatorname{Sing}(\varphi):=\left\{a \in V \mid \operatorname{rank} J_{a}<\operatorname{dim} \varphi(V)\right\}
$$

Proposition 2.12. If $V$ is a non-singular complete real algebraic variety, then $\partial(\varphi(V))$ $\subset \varphi(\operatorname{Sing}(\varphi))$.

Proof. Put $r:=\operatorname{dim} \varphi(V)$, and assume that rank $J_{a}=r$. We may assume that

$$
\operatorname{det}\left(\frac{\partial y_{j}}{\partial x_{i}}\right)_{1 \leq i \leq r, 1 \leq j \leq r} \neq 0
$$

at $a$. Let $U^{\prime}:=\left\{\left(x_{1}, \ldots, x_{n}\right) \in U_{V} \mid x_{r+1}=\cdots=x_{n}=0\right\}$. If $U_{V}$ is sufficiently small Euclidean open set, $\left.\varphi\right|_{U^{\prime}}: U^{\prime} \longrightarrow \varphi\left(U^{\prime}\right)$ is an isomorphism. Thus $b \notin \partial(\varphi(V))$.

When $V$ has singularities, we put $\operatorname{Sing}(\varphi):=\operatorname{Sing}\left(\left.\varphi\right|_{\operatorname{Reg}(V)}\right)$.
Corollary 2.13. Assume that $A$ is a compact semialgebraic variety, then,

$$
\partial(\varphi(A)) \subset \varphi(\operatorname{Sing}(\varphi) \cup \operatorname{Sing}(A) \cup \partial A)
$$

Proposition 2.14. Let $X_{3, d}^{s+}:=X\left(\mathbb{P}_{+}^{2}, \mathcal{H}_{3, d}^{s}\right)$. If $d \geq 4$, then $X_{3, d}^{s+} \cong \mathbb{P}_{+}^{2} / \mathfrak{S}_{3}$.

Proof. We denote the coordinate system of $\mathbb{P}_{+}^{2}$ by $(a: b: c)$, and put $S_{1}:=a+b+c$. $\Phi_{3, d}:=\Phi_{\mathcal{H}_{3, d}^{s}}: \mathbb{P}_{+}^{2} \rightarrow X_{3, d}^{+}$is decomposed as $\Phi_{3, d}: \mathbb{P}_{+}^{2} \xrightarrow{\sigma} \mathbb{P}_{+}^{2} / \mathscr{S}_{3} \xrightarrow{\Psi_{3, d}} X_{3, d}^{+}$. By Proposition $2.13,2.14$ and $\S 4.5$ in $[3], \Psi_{3,4}: \mathbb{P}_{+}^{2} / \mathfrak{S}_{3} \longrightarrow X_{3,4}^{+}$is an isomorphism. Since $\operatorname{Bs} S_{1} \cap \mathbb{P}_{+}^{2}=\emptyset$, the multiplication map $\times S_{1}: \mathcal{H}_{s, d}^{s} \longrightarrow \mathcal{H}_{s, d+1}^{s}$ induces an isomorphism $X_{3, d+1}^{s+} \rightarrow X_{3, d}^{s+}$.

In the cyclic case $Y_{n, d}^{+}:=X\left(\mathbb{P}_{+}^{n-1}, \mathcal{F}_{n, d}^{c}\right)$, we know that $Y_{n, d}^{+} \cong \mathbb{P}_{+}^{n-1} / \mathfrak{C}_{n}$ if $d \geq n$, here $\mathfrak{C}_{n}=\mathbb{Z} / n \mathbb{Z}$ (see Proposition 1.36 in [3]). When $n=3, \Delta^{1}\left(Y_{3, d}\right)$ has a unique element $C_{n, d}^{+}:=\left\{\Phi_{3, d}^{c}(0: s: 1) \mid s>0\right\}$. We call $\operatorname{disc}\left(C_{n, d}^{+}\right)$to be the edge discriminant of $\mathcal{P}_{3, d}^{c+}$ (see Definition 2.7 in [3]). The following Theorem is a replacement of Proposition 2.10, Theorem 5,9 and Theorem 6.8 in [3].

We denote the discriminant of $c_{n} x^{n}+c_{n-1} x^{n-1}+\cdots+c_{1} x+c_{0}$ by

$$
\operatorname{Disc}_{n}\left(c_{n}, c_{n-1}, \ldots, c_{1}, c_{0}\right)
$$

Theorem 2.15. Let's denote the coordinate system of $\mathbb{P}_{+}^{2}$ by ( $a: b: c$ ), and put $S_{m, n}=$ $S_{m, n}(a, b, c):=a^{m} b^{n}+b^{m} c^{n}+c^{m} a^{n}, S_{n}:=S_{n}(a, b, c)=a^{n}+b^{n}+c^{n}$, and $U:=U(a, b, c)=$ $a b c$. Take the base of $\mathcal{H}_{3, d}^{c}$ so that $s_{0}=S_{d}, s_{1}=S_{d-1,1}, s_{2}=S_{d-2,2}, \ldots, s_{d-1}=S_{1, d-1}, \ldots$. Here, if $i \geq d$, then $s_{i}$ is a multiple of abc. We represent $f \in \mathcal{H}_{3, d}^{c}$ as $f=\sum p_{i} s_{i}$. Then, the edge discriminant of $\mathcal{P}_{3, d}^{c+}$ agrees with $\operatorname{Disc}_{d}\left(p_{0}, p_{1}, \ldots, p_{d-1}, p_{0}\right)$.

Proof. Let $\mathcal{L}_{0, t}^{c+}$ be the local cone of $\mathcal{P}_{3, s}^{c+}$ at $(0: t: 1) \in \mathbb{P}_{+}^{2}$. Take $f \in \mathcal{L}_{0, t}^{c+} \subset \mathcal{F}\left(C_{n, d}^{+}\right)$ $\left(p_{0}>0\right.$ and $\left.t>0\right)$. Then $f(0, t, 1)=0$. Since $f(0, x, 1) \geq 0$ for all $x>0$, the equation $f(0, x, 1)=0$ has a multiple root at $x=t$. Thus, the discriminant of $f$ is equal to 0 . Since $S_{i, d-1}(0, x, 1)=x^{i}(1 \leq i \leq d-1), S_{d}(0, x, 1)=x^{d}+1$ and $U(0, x, 1)=0$, we have $f(0, x, 1)=p_{0} x^{d}+p_{1} x^{d-1}+\cdots+p_{d-1} x+p_{0}$.

Since $\mathrm{Disc}_{d}$ and $\operatorname{disc}_{d}^{c+}$ are irreducible, we have the conclusion.

Theorem 2.16. Consider the cases $A=\mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}^{n-1}$ or $\mathbb{P}_{+}^{n-1}$, and $\mathcal{H}=\mathcal{H}_{n, d}^{s}$ or $\mathcal{H}_{n, d}^{s 0}$. Let $\mathcal{P}:=\mathcal{P}(A, \mathcal{H}), X:=X\left(A, \mathcal{H}_{n, d}\right)$, and $\Phi:=\Phi_{\mathcal{H}}: A \cdots \rightarrow X$. Let $\sigma: \mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}^{n-1} \longrightarrow \mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}^{n-1} / \mathfrak{S}_{n} \subset$ $\mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}(1,2, \ldots, n)$ be the natural surjection, and $\Psi: \mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}^{n-1} / \mathfrak{S}_{n} \cdots \rightarrow X$ be the rational map such that $\Psi \circ \pi=\Psi$. Assume that $\Psi$ is a birational map. Let $D \in \Delta^{r}(X)$ with $r \geq \max \{2$, $\lfloor d / 2\rfloor\}$. Then $\mathcal{F}(D)$ is not a face component of $\mathcal{P}$.

Proof. Let $r_{0}:=\max \{2,\lfloor d / 2\rfloor\}$, and take $D \in \Delta^{r}(X)$ with $r_{0} \leq r \leq n-1$. Assume that $\mathcal{F}(D)$ is a face component of $\mathcal{P}$. Then $\operatorname{dim} \mathcal{F}(D)=n-1$.
(1) Consider the case $A=\mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}^{n-1}$.

Let $\Omega:=\left\{\left(x_{1}: \cdots: x_{n}\right) \in \mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}^{n-1} \mid \#\left\{x_{1}, \ldots, x_{n}\right\} \leq r_{0}\right\} . \Omega$ is included in a union of some $\left(r_{0}-1\right)$-dimensional linear subspace of $\mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}^{n-1}$. Take general $f \in \mathcal{F}(D)$. There exists a semialgebraic subset $E \subset A$ such that $\Phi(E)=D$, and $\mathbf{a} \in E$ such that $f(\mathbf{a})=0$. Since $\mathcal{F}(D)$ is a face component, we may assume that the hyperplane $H_{f} \subset \mathbb{P}\left(\mathcal{H}^{\vee}\right)$ corresponding to $f$, tangents to $X$ only at the unique point $\Phi(\mathbf{a})$. This means that if $\mathbf{b} \in A-\mathrm{Bs} \mathcal{H}$ satisfies $f(\mathbf{b})=0$, then $\Phi(\mathbf{b})=\Phi(\mathbf{a})$. We can choose such $f$ and $\mathbf{a}$.

By Corollary 1.3 of [22] or Corollary 2.1 of [23], there exists $\mathbf{b} \in \Omega$ such that $f(\mathbf{b})=0$. We denote this $\mathbf{b}$ by $\mathbf{b}(\mathbf{a})$. a can move a certain $r$-dimensional subset of $E$. But $\operatorname{dim} \Omega=$ $r_{0}-1<r$. Thus, there exists $\mathbf{a} \in E$ such that $\Phi(\mathbf{b}(\mathbf{a})) \neq \Phi(\mathbf{a})$. A contradiction. Thus $\mathcal{F}(D)$ is not a face component of $\mathcal{P}$.
(2) Consider the case $A=\mathbb{P}_{+}^{n-1}$.

Let $\Omega^{\prime}:=\left\{\left(x_{1}: \cdots: x_{n}\right) \in \mathbb{P}_{+}^{n-1} \mid \#\left(\left\{x_{1}, \ldots, x_{n}\right\}-\{0\}\right) \leq r_{0}\right\} . \Omega^{\prime}$ is also included in a union of some $\left(r_{0}-1\right)$-dimensional linear subspace of $\mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}^{n-1}$.

The left part is same as (1).

If $\mathcal{F}(D)$ is not a face component, then, for each $f \in \mathcal{F}(D)$, there exist $D_{1}, \ldots, D_{r} \in$ $\Delta(X)-\{D\}$ such that $f \in \mathcal{F}\left(D_{1}\right) \cap \cdots \cap \mathcal{F}\left(D_{r}\right)$, and that all $\mathcal{F}\left(D_{i}\right)$ are face components.

## Section 3. Quartic Inequalities of Four Variables

In this section, we shall study $\mathcal{P}_{4,4}^{s 0}$ and $\mathcal{P}_{4,4}^{s 0+}$. We write the homogeneous coordinate system of $A=\mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}^{3}$ or $A=\mathbb{P}_{+}^{3}$ by ( $a: b: c: d$ ) or ( $a_{0}: a_{1}: a_{2}: a_{3}$ ). We regard $a_{4 n+i}=a_{i}$ for $n \in \mathbb{Z}$. We denote

$$
\begin{aligned}
& S_{d}:=\sum_{i=0}^{3} a_{i}^{d}, \quad T_{p, q}:=\sum_{i=0}^{3} a_{i}^{p}\left(a_{i+1}^{q}+a_{i+2}^{q}+a_{i+3}^{q}\right), \quad S_{p, p}:=\sum_{0 \leq i<j \leq 3} a_{i}^{p} a_{j}^{p}, \\
& T_{p, q, q}:=\sum_{i=0}^{3} a_{i}^{p}\left(a_{i+1}^{q} a_{i+2}^{q}+a_{i+1}^{q} a_{i+3}^{q}+a_{i+2}^{q} a_{i+3}^{q}\right), \quad U:=a_{0} a_{1} a_{2} a_{3} .
\end{aligned}
$$

A polynomial $f \in \mathcal{H}_{n, d}^{s}$ or $\mathcal{H}_{n, d}^{c}$ is called monic, if the coefficient of $S_{d}=a_{0}^{d}+\cdots+a_{n-1}^{d}$ is equal to 1 . For a subset $V \subset \mathcal{H}_{n, d}^{c}$, we denote

$$
\breve{V}:=\{f \in V \mid f \text { is monic }\} .
$$

We denote as $\mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}^{n}:\left(a_{0}: \cdots: a_{n}\right)$ when we treat $\mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}^{n}$ with a homogeneous coordinate system $\left(a_{0}: \cdots: a_{n}\right)$. Similarly we denote as $\mathbb{R}^{n}:\left(x_{1}, \ldots, x_{n}\right)$ when we study $\mathbb{R}^{n}$ with a coordinate system $\left(x_{1}, \ldots, x_{n}\right)$.

### 3.1. Structure of $\mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}^{3} / \mathfrak{S}_{4}$

Let $\left(a_{0}: \cdots: a_{n}\right)$ be the homogeneous coordinate system of $\mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}^{n}$, and $\sigma_{k}=\sigma_{k}\left(a_{0}, \ldots, a_{n}\right)$ be the $k$-th symmetric function of $a_{0}, \ldots, a_{n}(0 \leq k \leq n+1)$. The sequence of functions $\left(\sigma_{1}, \ldots, \sigma_{n+1}\right)$ defines the regular map $\sigma: \mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{P}}^{n} \longrightarrow \mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}(1,2, \ldots, n+1)$, where $\mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}(1,2, \ldots, n+1)$ is the real weighted projective space which is defined as the real part of the complex weighted projective space $\mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{C}}(1,2, \ldots, n+1)$. The image $\sigma\left(\mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}^{n}\right)$ is isomorphic to $\mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}^{n} / \mathfrak{S}_{n+1}$ as semialgebraic varieties. Note that $\mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{C}}^{n} / \mathfrak{S}_{n+1} \cong \mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{C}}(1,2, \ldots, n+1)$, but $\mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}^{n} / \mathfrak{S}_{n+1} \not \approx \mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}(1,2, \ldots, n+1)$. In general, for two points $P, Q \in \mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}^{n},(P Q)$ represents an open line segment, $[P Q]:=$ $(P Q) \cup\{P, Q\}$ represents a closed line segment, and $P Q$ represents a line.

Definition 3.1. Assume that a finite group $G$ acts on a semialgebraic variety $A$. Let $\sigma: A \rightarrow A / G$ be the natural surjection. A closed semialgebraic subset $A_{0} \subset A$ is called a fundamental domain of $A / G$, if $\sigma\left(A_{0}\right)=A / G$ and $\sigma: \operatorname{Int}\left(A_{0}\right) \longrightarrow \sigma\left(\operatorname{Int}\left(A_{0}\right)\right) \subset A / G$ is an isomorphism.

Example 3.2. (1) Let $A=\mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}^{n}$ and $G=\mathbb{Z} /(n+1) \mathbb{Z}$. Then $\left(\mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}^{n}\right)^{G}=\{\mathbf{1}\}$, and $\operatorname{Sing}\left(\mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}^{n} / G\right)=\sigma\left(\left(\mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}^{n}\right)^{G}\right)=\{\sigma(\mathbf{1})\}$, here $\mathbf{1}=(1: 1: \cdots: 1) \in A$. The following $A_{c}$ is a fundamental domain.

$$
A_{c}:=\left\{\begin{array}{l|l}
\left(a_{0}: \cdots: a_{n-1}: 1\right) \in \mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}^{n} & \begin{array}{l}
a_{0}+a_{1}+\cdots+a_{n-1}+1 \geq 0, \\
a_{0} \leq 1, a_{1} \leq 1, \ldots, a_{n-1} \leq 1
\end{array}
\end{array}\right\}
$$

(2) Let $A=\mathbb{P}_{+}^{n}$ and $G=\mathbb{Z} /(n+1) \mathbb{Z}$. Then $\left(\mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}^{n}\right)^{G}=\{\mathbf{1}\}$, and

$$
A_{c}^{+}:=\left\{\left(a_{0}: \cdots: a_{n-1}: 1\right) \in \mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}^{n} \mid 0 \leq a_{0} \leq 1, \ldots, 0 \leq a_{n-1} \leq 1\right\}
$$

is a fundamental domain.
(3) Let $A=\mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}^{n}$ and $G=\mathfrak{S}_{n+1}$. Then

$$
A_{s}:=\left\{\left(a_{0}: \cdots: a_{n-1}: 1\right) \in A_{c} \mid a_{0} \leq a_{1} \leq \cdots \leq a_{n-1}\right\}
$$

is a fundamental domain.
(4) Let $A=\mathbb{P}_{+}^{n}$ and $G=\mathfrak{S}_{n+1}$. Then

$$
A_{s}^{+}:=\left\{\left(a_{0}: \cdots: a_{n-1}: 1\right) \in \mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}^{n} \mid 0 \leq a_{0} \leq a_{1} \leq \cdots \leq a_{n-1} \leq 1\right\}
$$

is a fundamental domain.
Note that $\mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{C}}^{3} / \mathfrak{S}_{4} \cong \mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{C}}(1,2,3,4)$ has cyclic quotients singularities at $\tilde{P}_{0}:=(0: 1: 0: 0)$, $\tilde{P}_{0}^{\prime}:=(0: 0: 1: 0)$ and $\tilde{P}_{0}^{\prime \prime}:=(0: 0: 0: 1)$.

Proposition 3.3. About the structures of $\mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}^{3} / \mathfrak{S}_{4}$ and $\mathbb{P}_{+}^{3} / \mathfrak{S}_{4}$, we have the following:
(1) Let $\sigma: \mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}^{3} \longrightarrow \mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}^{3} / \mathfrak{S}_{4} \xrightarrow{\subset} \mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}(1,2,3,4)$ be the natural map. Then $\sigma^{-1}\left(\tilde{P}_{0}^{\prime}\right)=\emptyset$, $\sigma^{-1}\left(\tilde{P}_{0}^{\prime \prime}\right)^{\mathbb{R}}=\emptyset$, and $\sigma(-1,0,0,1)=\tilde{P}_{0}$.
(2) $\Delta^{2}\left(\mathbb{P}_{\mathfrak{R}}^{3} / \mathfrak{S}_{4}\right)=\left\{\tilde{D}_{1}\right\}, \Delta^{1}\left(\mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}^{3} / \mathfrak{S}_{4}\right)=\left\{\tilde{C}_{1}, \tilde{C}_{2}\right\}$, and $\Delta^{0}\left(\mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}^{3} / \mathfrak{S}_{4}\right)=\left\{\tilde{P}_{0}, \tilde{P}_{1}, \tilde{P}_{2}\right\}$, where $\tilde{D}_{1}, \tilde{C}_{i}$ and $\tilde{P}_{i}$ are as follows:

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \tilde{D}_{1}:=\left\{\sigma(s: t: 1: 1) \in \mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}(1,2,3,4) \mid s+t+2>0, s<t\right\}, \\
& \tilde{C}_{1}:=\left\{\sigma(s: 1: 1: 1) \in \mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}(1,2,3,4) \mid s \neq-3,1\right\}, \\
& \tilde{C}_{2}:=\left\{\sigma(s: s: 1: 1) \in \mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}(1,2,3,4) \mid-1<s<1\right\}, \\
& \tilde{P}_{1}:=\sigma(1: 1: 1: 1)=(4: 6: 4: 1) \in \mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}(1,2,3,4), \\
& \tilde{P}_{2}:=\sigma(-1:-1: 1: 1)=(0:-2: 0: 1) \in \mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}(1,2,3,4) .
\end{aligned}
$$

(3) $\Delta^{2}\left(\mathbb{P}_{+}^{3} / \mathfrak{S}_{4}\right)=\left\{\tilde{D}_{1}^{+}, \tilde{D}_{0}\right\}, \Delta^{1}\left(\mathbb{P}_{+}^{3} / \mathfrak{S}_{4}\right)=\left\{\tilde{C}_{1}^{+}, \tilde{C}_{2}^{+}, \tilde{C}_{3}, \tilde{C}_{4}\right\}$, and $\Delta^{0}\left(\mathbb{P}_{+}^{3} / \mathfrak{S}_{4}\right)=\left\{\tilde{P}_{1}\right.$, $\left.\tilde{P}_{3}, \tilde{P}_{4}, \tilde{P}_{5}\right\}$, where $\tilde{D}_{1}^{+}, \tilde{D}_{0}, \tilde{C}_{1}^{\prime}, \tilde{C}_{i}$ and $\tilde{P}_{i}$ are as follows:

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \tilde{D}_{1}^{+}:=\left\{\sigma(s: t: 1: 1) \in \mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}(1,2,3,4) \mid 0<s<t, s \neq 1, t \neq 1\right\}, \\
& \tilde{D}_{0}:=\left\{\sigma(0: s: t: 1) \in \mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}(1,2,3,4) \mid 0<s<t<1\right\}, \\
& \tilde{C}_{1}^{+}:=\left\{\sigma(s: 1: 1: 1) \in \mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}(1,2,3,4) \mid 0<s<1 \text { or } s>1\right\}, \\
& \tilde{C}_{2}^{+}:=\left\{\sigma(s: s: 1: 1) \in \mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}(1,2,3,4) \mid 0<s<1\right\}, \\
& \tilde{C}_{3}:=\left\{\sigma(0: s: 1: 1) \in \mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}(1,2,3,4) \mid 0<s<1 \text { or } 1<s\right\}, \\
& \tilde{C}_{4}:=\left\{\sigma(0: 0: s: 1) \in \mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}(1,2,3,4) \mid 0<s<1\right\}, \\
& \tilde{P}_{3}:=\sigma(0: 1: 1: 1)=(3: 3: 1: 0) \in \mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}(1,2,3,4), \\
& \tilde{P}_{4}:=\sigma(0: 0: 1: 1)=(2: 1: 0: 0) \in \mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}(1,2,3,4), \\
& \tilde{P}_{5}:=\sigma(0: 0: 0: 1)=(1: 0: 0: 0) \in \mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}(1,2,3,4) .
\end{aligned}
$$

(4) $\operatorname{disc}\left(\tilde{D}_{1}\right)=\operatorname{Disc}_{4}$, and $\tilde{C}_{1} \cup \tilde{C}_{2} \subset \operatorname{Sing}\left(V\left(\operatorname{Disc}_{4}\right)\right)$, here $V(f)$ is the zero locus of $f$ in $\mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}(1,2,3,4)$.
(5) Cls $\tilde{C}_{1}$ is isomorphic to a cubic curve on $\mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}^{2}$ with a cusp at $\tilde{P}_{1}$.
(6) $\tilde{C}_{2}=\left(\tilde{P}_{1} \tilde{P}_{2}\right)$ is isomorphic to an open line segment with ends $\tilde{P}_{1}$ and $\tilde{P}_{2}$.
(7) $\mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}^{3} / \mathfrak{S}_{4}$ is the semialgebraic subset of $\mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}(1,2,3,4)$ defined by $\operatorname{Disc}_{4}\left(1, \sigma_{1}, \sigma_{2}, \sigma_{3}, \sigma_{4}\right) \geq 0$, $8 \sigma_{2} \leq 3 \sigma_{1}^{2}$, and $64 \sigma_{4}-16 \sigma_{2}^{2}+16 \sigma_{1}^{2} \sigma_{2}-16 \sigma_{1} \sigma_{3}-3 \sigma_{1}^{4} \leq 0$. Here, $\sigma_{i}$ is the elementary symmetric polynomials of $a_{0}, a_{1}, a_{2}, a_{3}$ of degree $i$.

Proof. (1) is clear.
(2) and (3) follows from the critical decompositions of fundamental domains $A_{s}$ and $A_{s}^{+}$in the above example.
(4) This follows from conditions that a quartic equation has a double root, a triple root or two double roots.
(5) Eliminate $t$ from $x=\sigma_{2}(t, 1,1,1) / \sigma_{1}(t, 1,1,1)^{2}, y=\sigma_{3}(t, 1,1,1) / \sigma_{1}(t, 1,1,1)^{3}, z=$ $\sigma_{4}(t, 1,1,1) / \sigma_{1}(t, 1,1,1)^{4}$, then we obtain $32(x-3 / 8)^{3}+27(x-3 / 8)^{2}-108(x-3 / 8)(y-$ $1 / 16)+108(y-1 / 16)^{2}=0$ and $x^{2}=3 y-12 z$. This cuve is isomorphic to a cubic curve on $\mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}^{2}$, and have a cusp at $(x, y, z)=(3 / 8,1 / 16,1 / 256)=\tilde{P}_{1}$.
(6) Eliminate $t$ from $x=\sigma_{2}(t, t, 1,1) / \sigma_{1}(t, t, 1,1)^{2}, y=\sigma_{3}(t, t, 1,1) / \sigma_{1}(t, t, 1,1)^{3}, z=$ $\sigma_{4}(t, t, 1,1) / \sigma_{1}(t, t, 1,1)^{4}$, then we obtain $4 x-8 y=1$ and $y^{2}=z$. This is a non-singular rational curve.
(7) This follow from theory of quartic equations. $g(a, b, c, d):=64 \sigma_{4}-16 \sigma_{2}^{2}+16 \sigma_{1}^{2} \sigma_{2}-$ $16 \sigma_{1} \sigma_{3}-3 \sigma_{1}^{4}$ is a separator. Note that

$$
\begin{aligned}
& g(a, a, c, d)=-(c-d)^{2}\left(8 a^{2}-8 a c+3 c^{2}-8 a d+2 c d+3 d^{2}\right) \\
& g(a, a, a, d)=-3(a-d)^{4}
\end{aligned}
$$

Thus, $V(g)$ pass through $\tilde{C}_{2}$.

### 3.2 The PSD cone $\mathcal{P}_{4,4}^{s 0}$

In this subsection, we shall study $\mathcal{P}_{4,4}^{s 0}:=\mathcal{P}\left(\mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}^{3}, \mathcal{H}_{4,4}^{s 0}\right)$.
We choose $s_{0}:=S_{4}-4 U, s_{1}:=T_{3,1}-12 U, s_{2}:=S_{2,2}-6 U, s_{3}:=T_{2,1,1}-12 U$ as a base of $\mathcal{H}_{4,4}^{s 0}$, and define $\Phi_{4,4}^{s 0}: \mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}^{3} \cdots \rightarrow \mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}^{3}$ by $\Phi_{4,4}^{s 0}(a)=\left(s_{0}(a): s_{1}(a): s_{2}(s): s_{3}(a)\right)$. Let

$$
\left.X_{4,4}^{s 0}:=\Phi_{4,4}^{s 0}\left(\mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}^{3}\right)=X\left(\mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}^{3}, \mathcal{H}_{4,4}^{s 0}\right) \subset \mathbb{P}\left(\left(\mathcal{H}_{4,4}^{s 0}\right)^{\vee}\right)\right)
$$

and let $\Psi: \mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}^{3} / \mathfrak{S}_{4} \cdots \rightarrow X_{4,4}^{s 0}$ be the rational map such that $\Phi_{4,4}^{s 0}=\Psi \circ \sigma$. Put $D_{1}:=\Psi\left(\tilde{D}_{1}\right)$, $C_{1}:=\operatorname{Cls}\left(\Psi\left(\tilde{C}_{1}\right)\right), C_{2}:=\Psi\left(\tilde{C}_{2}\right)$, and $P_{i}:=\Psi\left(\tilde{P}_{i}\right)$ for $i=0,2,3$. Note that Bs $\mathcal{H}_{4,4}^{s 0}=$ $\{(1: 1: 1: 1)\}$, and $\Psi$ is undefinite at $\tilde{P}_{1}$.

The aim of this subsection is to prove the following theorem.
Theorem 3.4. (1) For a monic $f=s_{0}+p s_{1}+q s_{2}+r s_{3} \in \breve{\mathcal{H}}_{4,4}^{s 0}, f(\mathbf{a}) \geq 0$ for all $\mathbf{a} \in \mathbb{R}^{4}$ if and only if

$$
p+r \geq 0 \quad \text { and } \quad-9 p^{2}+12 p+12 q+12 r+8 \geq 0
$$

(2) All the extremal elements of $\mathfrak{P}_{4,4}^{s 0}$ are positive multiples of $\mathfrak{g}_{t}\left(t \in \mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}^{1}=\mathbb{R} \cup\{\infty\}\right)$ or $\mathfrak{p}$.
(3) All the discriminants of $\mathcal{P}_{4,4}^{s 0}$ are $\operatorname{disc}_{C_{1}}=9 p^{2}+12 p+12 q+12 r+8$ and $\operatorname{disc}_{P_{2}}=p+r$.
(4) $\left\{(t: 1: 1: 1) \in \mathbb{P}_{+}^{3} \mid t \geq 0\right\} \cup\{(-1:-1: 1: 1)\}$ is a test set for $\mathcal{P}_{4,4}^{s 0}$.

This theorem will be proved after Lemma 3.7.
For $f \in \mathbb{C}\left[x_{1}, \ldots, x_{n}\right]_{d}$ and $K=\mathbb{R}$ or $\mathbb{C}$, we denote

$$
V_{K}(f):=\left\{a \in \mathbb{P}_{K}^{n} \mid f(a)=0\right\}, \quad V_{+}(f):=V_{\mathbb{R}}(f) \cap \mathbb{P}_{+}^{n}
$$

In some articles, $V_{K}(f)$ are also denoted by $\boldsymbol{Z}(f)$. The symbol $V_{K}(f)$ is rather popular in algebraic geometry.

Lemma 3.5. $\Psi:\left(\mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}^{3} / \mathfrak{S}_{4}-\left\{\tilde{P}_{1}\right\}\right) \longrightarrow X_{4,4}^{s 0}$ is a birational morphism, and $\Delta^{0}\left(X_{4,4}^{s 0}\right)=$ $\left\{P_{2}\right\}, \Delta^{1}\left(X_{4,4}^{s 0}\right)=\left\{C_{1}, C_{2}\right\}, \Delta^{2}\left(X_{4,4}^{s 0}\right)=\left\{D_{1}\right\}, \Delta^{3}\left(X_{4,4}^{s 0}\right)=\left\{\operatorname{Int}\left(X_{4,4}^{s 0}\right)\right\}$. Moreover, $\partial \mathcal{P}_{4,4}^{s 0}=$ $\mathcal{F}\left(C_{1}\right) \cup \mathcal{F}\left(P_{2}\right)$, and $\mathcal{E}\left(X_{4,4}^{s 0}\right) \subset C_{1} \cup\left\{P_{2}\right\}$.

Proof. Let

$$
\begin{aligned}
& f_{4,4}^{s 0}\left(x_{0}, x_{1}, x_{2}, x_{3}\right):=-3 x_{0} x_{1}^{4}+4 x_{1}^{5}+6 x_{0}^{2} x_{1}^{2} x_{2}-24 x_{0} x_{1}^{3} x_{2}+14 x_{1}^{4} x_{2}-3 x_{0}^{3} x_{2}^{2} \\
& \quad+20 x_{0}^{2} x_{1} x_{2}^{2}-48 x_{0} x_{1}^{2} x_{2}^{2}+16 x_{1}^{3} x_{2}^{2}+34 x_{0}^{2} x_{2}^{3}+16 x_{0} x_{1} x_{2}^{3}+8 x_{1}^{2} x_{2}^{3}+44 x_{0} x_{2}^{4} \\
& \quad-48 x_{1} x_{2}^{4}-72 x_{2}^{5}+12 x_{0}^{2} x_{1}^{2} x_{3}+12 x_{0} x_{1}^{3} x_{3}-36 x_{1}^{4} x_{3}-12 x_{0}^{3} x_{2} x_{3}+20 x_{0}^{2} x_{1} x_{2} x_{3} \\
& \quad+120 x_{0} x_{1}^{2} x_{2} x_{3}-56 x_{1}^{3} x_{2} x_{3}-76 x_{0}^{2} x_{2}^{2} x_{3}-32 x_{0} x_{1} x_{2}^{2} x_{3}-64 x_{1}^{2} x_{2}^{2} x_{3} \\
& \quad-32 x_{0} x_{2}^{3} x_{3}+112 x_{1} x_{2}^{3} x_{3}+144 x_{2}^{4} x_{3}-12 x_{0}^{3} x_{3}^{2}-40 x_{0}^{2} x_{1} x_{3}^{2}-112 x_{1} x_{2}^{3} x_{3} \\
& \quad+144 x_{2}^{4} x_{3}-12 x_{0}^{3} x_{3}^{2}-40 x_{0}^{2} x_{1} x_{3}^{2}-18 x_{0} x_{1}^{2} x_{3}^{2}+104 x_{1}^{3} x_{3}^{2}+14 x_{0}^{2} x_{2} x_{3}^{2} \\
& \quad-104 x_{0} x_{1} x_{2} x_{3}^{2}+84 x_{1}^{2} x_{2} x_{3}^{2}+64 x_{0} x_{2}^{2} x_{3}^{2}+16 x_{1} x_{2}^{2} x_{3}^{2}-152 x_{2}^{3} x_{3}^{2}+28 x_{0}^{2} x_{3}^{3} \\
& \quad+12 x_{0} x_{1} x_{3}^{3}-136 x_{1}^{2} x_{3}^{3}+8 x_{0} x_{2} x_{3}^{3}-56 x_{1} x_{2} x_{3}^{3}+32 x_{2}^{2} x_{3}^{3}-3 x_{0} x_{3}^{4}+84 x_{1} x_{3}^{4} \\
& \quad 1 x_{2}^{4}-10 .
\end{aligned}
$$

Note that the greatest common divisor of determinants of $3 \times 3$ minors of the Jacobian matrix $J_{P}$ of $\Phi_{4,4}^{s 0}$ is equal to

$$
\left(\prod_{i<j}\left(a_{i}-a_{j}\right)^{2}\right) S_{1}^{2}\left(S_{2}-S_{1,1}\right)\left(S_{4}-4 U\right) .
$$

Since

$$
f_{4,4}^{s 0}\left(s_{0}, s_{1}, s_{2}, s_{3}\right)=16\left(a_{0}+a_{1}+a_{2}+a_{3}\right)^{4}\left(\prod_{i<j}\left(a_{i}-a_{j}\right)^{2}\right)\left(\sum_{i<j}\left(a_{i}-a_{j}\right)^{2}\right),
$$

we have $\partial X_{4,4}^{s 0} \subset V_{\mathbb{R}}\left(f_{4,4}^{s 0}\right) \subset \mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}^{3}$ by Corollary 2.13. Since $f_{4,4}^{s 0}$ is irreducible, we have $\operatorname{Zar}\left(\partial X_{4,4}^{s 0}\right)=V_{\mathbb{R}}\left(f_{4,4}^{s 0}\right)$. This implies that the rational map $\Phi_{4,4}^{s 0}: A_{s} \cdots \rightarrow X_{4,4}^{s 0}$ is generically one to one, here $A_{s}$ is the fundamental domain in Example 3.2. So, $\Psi:\left(\mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}^{3} / \mathfrak{S}_{4}-\left\{\tilde{P}_{1}\right\}\right) \longrightarrow$ $X_{4,4}^{s 0}$ is a birational morphism.

Thus, every $D \in \Delta\left(X_{4,4}^{s 0}\right)$ is obtained as $D=\Psi(\tilde{D})$ byr a certain $\tilde{D} \in \Delta\left(\mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}^{3} / \mathfrak{S}_{4}\right)$.
Since (1:1:1:1) $\operatorname{Bs} \mathcal{H}_{4,4}^{s 0}$, there are no element in $\Delta\left(X_{4,4}^{s 0}\right)$ corresponding to $\tilde{P}_{1}$. We put

$$
P_{1}:=(2: 3: 1: 1)=\lim _{t \rightarrow 1} \Phi_{4,4}^{s 0}(t, 1,1,1) .
$$

Note that $\lim _{t \rightarrow 1} \Phi_{4,4}^{s 0}(t, t, 1,1) \neq P_{1}$, and $\left\{P_{1}\right\} \notin \Delta\left(X_{4,4}^{s 0}\right)$. We denote the coordinate system of $\mathbb{P}\left(\left(\mathcal{H}_{4,4}^{s}\right)^{\vee}\right)=\mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}^{3}$ by $\left(x_{0}: x_{1}: x_{2}: x_{3}\right)$, here $\Phi_{4,4}^{s 0}$ is defined by $x_{i}=s_{i}(\mathbf{a})$. Let

$$
g_{2}\left(x_{0}, x_{1}, x_{2}, x_{3}\right):=\left(x_{1}-x_{3}\right)^{2}+2 x_{2}^{2}-3 x_{2} x_{0} .
$$

Then $C_{1}$ is the conic defined by $x_{2}=x_{3}$ and $g_{2}\left(x_{0}, x_{1}, x_{2}, x_{3}\right)=0$. Note that $Q_{0}=$ $(2:-2: 1: 0) \in C_{1}, P_{1} \in C_{1}$, and $C_{1}$ is non-singular. Thus, $\left\{\Psi\left(\tilde{P}_{0}\right)\right\} \notin \Delta\left(X_{4,4}^{s 0}\right)$.

Next, $C_{2}=\left\{\Phi_{4,4}^{s 0}(t: t: 1: 1) \mid-1<t<1\right\}=\Psi\left(\tilde{C}_{2}\right)$ is an open line segment $\left(P_{1} P_{2}\right)$ defined by $x_{0}=2 x_{2}, x_{1}-2 x_{2}-x_{3}=0$ and $x_{1} / x_{0} \leq 3 / 2$. Note that

$$
P_{2}=(0: 1: 0: 1)=(0:-1: 0:-1)=\lim _{t \rightarrow-\infty}(a: t: c: t)=\Phi_{4,4}^{s 0}(-1:-1: 1: 1)=\Psi\left(\tilde{P}_{2}\right) .
$$

In general, if $D \in \Delta(X)$ has ruling structure, then $\mathcal{F}(D)$ cannot be a face component. Thus, $\mathcal{F}\left(C_{2}\right)$ is not a face component of $\mathcal{P}_{4,4}^{s 0}$. By Theorem 2.16, $\mathcal{F}\left(D_{1}\right)$ and $\mathcal{F}\left(\operatorname{Int}\left(X_{4,4}^{s 0}\right)\right)$ are
not face components of $\mathcal{P}_{4,4}^{s 0}$. Thus $\partial \mathcal{P}_{4,4}^{s 0}=\mathcal{F}\left(C_{1}\right) \cup \mathcal{F}\left(P_{2}\right)$. This also implies $\mathcal{E}\left(X_{4,4}^{s 0}\right) \subset$ $C_{1} \cup\left\{P_{2}\right\}$.

Proof of Theorem 1.9(1). Put $\Omega:=\{(-1:-1: 1: 1)\} \cup\left\{(t: 1: 1: 1) \in \mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}^{3} \mid t \in \mathbb{R}\right\}$. By Theorem 2.10, it is enough to show that $\Phi_{4,4}^{s 0}(\Omega) \supset C_{1} \cup\left\{P_{2}\right\} \supset \mathcal{E}\left(X_{4,4}^{s 0}\right)$. But this is clear.

We regard $\mathcal{H}_{4,3}^{s 0}=\mathbb{R}^{4}$, by identifying $f=\sum_{i=0}^{3} p_{i} s_{i} \in \mathcal{H}_{4,3}^{s 0}$ and $\left(p_{0}, p_{1}, p_{2}, p_{3}\right) \in \mathbb{R}^{4}$. We also use ( $p_{0}, p_{1}, p_{2}, p_{3}$ ) as a coordinate system of $\mathcal{H}_{4,3}^{s 0}=\mathbb{R}^{4}$. We denote the local cone of $\mathcal{P}_{4,4}^{s 0}$ at $(t: 1: 1: 1) \in \mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}^{3}$ by $\mathcal{L}_{t}^{s 0}$. Note that if $f \in \mathcal{F}\left(C_{1}\right)$, there exists $t \in \mathbb{R}$ such that $f(t, 1,1$, $1)=0$. Thus $f \in \mathcal{L}_{t}^{s 0}$. For $t=\infty \in \mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}^{1}$, we denote the local cone of $\mathcal{P}_{4,4}^{s 0}$ at $(1: 0: 0: 0) \in \mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}^{3}$ by $\mathcal{L}_{\infty}^{s 0}$.

We shall observe $\mathfrak{g}_{t}, \mathfrak{g}_{\infty}$ and $\mathfrak{p} \in \mathcal{P}_{4,4}^{s 0}$. Note that

$$
\begin{aligned}
3 \mathfrak{g}_{t}(a, b, c, d)= & 3 s_{0}-2(t+1)\left(s_{1}-s_{3}\right)+\left(t^{2}+2 t-1\right) s_{2} \\
= & \left(a^{2}+b^{2}-c^{2}-d^{2}+(t+1)(c d-a b)\right)^{2} \\
& +\left(a^{2}-b^{2}+c^{2}-d^{2}+(t+1)(b d-a c)\right)^{2} \\
& +\left(a^{2}-b^{2}-c^{2}+d^{2}+(t+1)(b c-a d)\right)^{2}, \\
\mathfrak{g}_{\infty}(a, b, c, d)= & s_{2}=(a b-c d)^{2}+(a c-b d)^{2}+(a d-b c)^{2}, \\
\mathfrak{p}= & s_{2}-s_{3}=(a-b)^{2}(c-d)^{2}+(a-c)^{2}(b-d)^{2}+(a-d)^{2}(b-c)^{2} .
\end{aligned}
$$

Espacially, $\mathfrak{g}_{t}, \mathfrak{g}_{\infty}, \mathfrak{p} \in \Sigma_{4,4}$.
For $f(a, b, c, d) \in \mathbb{R}[a, b, c, d]$, we dnote $\frac{\partial}{\partial a} f$ by $f_{a}, \frac{\partial^{2}}{\partial a^{2}} f$ by $f_{a a}$, and so on.
Lemma 3.6. $\mathfrak{g}_{t} \in \mathcal{E}\left(\mathcal{P}_{4,4}^{s 0}\right)$ for all $t \in \mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}^{1}$, and $\mathfrak{p} \in \mathcal{E}\left(\mathcal{P}_{4,4}^{s 0}\right)$. These are characterized as the following:
(1) Let $t \in \mathbb{R}-\{1,-3\}$. If $f \in \mathcal{P}_{4,4}^{s 0}$ satisfies $f(t, 1,1,1)=0$ and $f(-1,-1,1,1)=0$, then there exists $\alpha \geq 0$ such that $f=\alpha \mathfrak{g}_{t}$.
(2) If $f \in \mathfrak{P}_{4,4}^{s 0}$ satisfies $f(x, x, 1,1)=0$ for all $x \in \mathbb{R}$, then there exists $\alpha \geq 0$ such that $f=\alpha \mathfrak{g}_{1}$.
(3) If $f \in \mathcal{P}_{4,4}^{s 0}$ satisfies $f(x, y, z,-x-y-z)=0$ for all $x, y, z \in \mathbb{R}$, then there exists $\alpha \geq 0$ such that $f=\alpha \mathfrak{g}_{-3}$.
(4) If $f \in \mathcal{P}_{4,4}^{s 0}$ satisfies $f(0,0,0,1)=0$ and $f(-1,-1,1,1)=0$, then there exists $\alpha \geq 0$ such that $f=\alpha \mathfrak{g}_{\infty}$.
(5) If $f \in \mathcal{P}_{4,4}^{s 0}$ satisfies $f(0,0,0,1)=0$ and $f(x, 1,1,1)=0$ for all $x \in \mathbb{R}$, then there exists $\alpha \in \mathbb{R}_{+}$such that $f=\alpha \mathfrak{p}$.
Proof. Note that of $f \in \mathcal{P}_{4,4}^{s 0}$ satisfies $f(a, b, c, d)=0$, then $f_{a}(a, b, c, d)=0$. Similarly, if $f_{a a}(a, b, c, d)=0$, then $f_{\text {aaa }}(a, b, c, d)=0$. Otherwise, $f$ will be negative at a certain point near $(a, b, c, d) . f \in \mathcal{H}_{4,4}^{s}$ can be written as $\left.f=p_{0} s_{0}+p 1 s_{1}+p_{2} s_{2}+p_{3} s_{3}\right)$ by $p_{0}, p_{1}, p_{2}$, $\left.p_{3}\right) \in \mathbb{R}$.
(1) Take $t \in \mathbb{R}-\{1,-3\}$. Let's consider a system of equations

$$
\begin{equation*}
f(t, 1,1,1)=0, \quad f_{a}(t, 1,1,1)=0, \quad f(-1,-1,1,1)=0 . \tag{*}
\end{equation*}
$$

Put $a_{0, j}=s_{j}(t, 1,1,1), a_{1, j}=\left(s_{j}\right)_{a}(t, 1,1,1), a_{2, j}=s_{j}(1,1,-1,-1)$, and $A=\left(a_{i, j}\right) \in$ $M_{3,4}(\mathbb{R})$. Then, $(*)$ is equivalent to $A \mathbf{p}=\mathbf{0}$. That is

$$
\left(\begin{array}{cccc}
(t-1)^{2}\left(t^{2}+2 t+3\right) & 3(t-1)^{2}(t+2) & 3(t-1)^{2} & 3(t-1)^{2} \\
4\left(t^{3}-1\right) & 9\left(t^{2}-1\right) & 6(t-1) & 6(t-1) \\
0 & -16 & 0 & -16
\end{array}\right)\left(\begin{array}{l}
p_{0} \\
p_{1} \\
p_{2} \\
p_{3}
\end{array}\right)=\left(\begin{array}{l}
0 \\
0 \\
0
\end{array}\right)
$$

Using Mathmatica, we can soon check that $\operatorname{Ker} A=\mathbb{R} \cdot \mathfrak{g}_{t}$. If $f \in \mathcal{P}_{4,4}^{s 0}$ satisfies $f(t, 1,1,1)=$ 0 , then $f_{a}(t, 1,1,1)=0$ always holds. Thus, if $f \in \mathcal{P}_{4,4}^{s 0}$ satisfies $f(t, 1,1,1)=0$ and $f(-1,-1,1,1)=0$, then $f=\alpha \mathfrak{g}_{t}$ by a certain $\alpha>0$.
(2) Consider a system of equations $f(0,0,1,1)=0, f(2,2,1,1)=0$ instead of $(*)$. Then $\operatorname{dim} \operatorname{Ker} A=2$, and $\mathfrak{f}_{1}^{a b}$ and $g:=s_{1}-2 s_{2}-s_{3}$ is a base of Ker A. $g$ is not PSD. Since $\mathfrak{f}_{1}^{a b}(x, 1,1,1)+c g(x, 1,1,1)=(x-1)^{3}(x-1-c), \mathfrak{f}_{1}^{a b}+c g$ is PSD only if $c=0$.
(3) Consider $f(1,2,3,-6)=0, f_{a}(1,2,3,-6)=0, f(1,2,4,-7)=0$.
(4) Consider $f(0,0,0,1)=0, f_{a}(0,0,0,1)=0, f(-1,-1,1,1)=0$.
(5) Consider $f(2,1,1,1)=0, f(0,0,0,1)=0, f_{a}(0,0,0,1)=0$.

Each $A$ of the cases (2)-(5) are as the following:
(2) $A=\left(\begin{array}{cccc}18 & 26 & 9 & 8 \\ 24 & 34 & 12 & 10 \\ 24 & 18 & 0 & 0\end{array}\right)$,
(3) $A=\left(\begin{array}{cccc}1538 & -962 & 769 & 576 \\ 148 & 248 & 314 & 516 \\ 2898 & -2002 & 1449 & \end{array}\right)$,
(4) $A=\left(\begin{array}{cccc}1 & 0 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 1 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 16 & 0 & -16\end{array}\right)$,
(5) $A=\left(\begin{array}{cccc}11 & 12 & 3 & 3 \\ 1 & 0 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 1 & 0 & 0\end{array}\right)$.
$\mathfrak{g}_{t}\left(t \in \mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}^{1}\right)$ degenerates when $t=1,-3$. Since $\mathfrak{g}_{1}(x, x, 1,1)=0$ for all $x \in \mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}^{1}$, we have $\mathcal{F}\left(C_{2}\right)=\mathbb{R}_{+} \cdot \mathfrak{g}_{1}$. This also implies that $\mathcal{F}\left(C_{2}\right)$ is not a face component of $\mathcal{P}_{4,4}^{s 0}$, and we can omit $\left\{(x: x: 1: 1) \in \mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}^{3} \mid x \in \mathbb{R}_{+}\right\}$from the test set.

Lemma 3.7. $\mathcal{L}_{t}^{s 0}=\mathbb{R}_{+} \cdot \mathfrak{g}_{t}+\mathbb{R}_{+} \cdot \mathfrak{p}$, and the discriminant of $\mathcal{F}\left(C_{1}\right)$ and $\mathcal{F}\left(P_{2}\right)$ are

$$
\begin{aligned}
\operatorname{disc}_{C_{1}}\left(p_{0}, p_{1}, p_{2}, p_{3}\right) & =8 p_{0}^{2}-9 p_{1}^{2}+12 p_{0} p_{1}+12 p_{0} p_{2}+12 p_{0} p_{3} \\
\operatorname{disc}_{P_{2}}\left(p_{0}, p_{1}, p_{2}, p_{3}\right) & =p_{1}+p_{3}
\end{aligned}
$$

Proof. Since $P_{2}=(0: 1: 0: 1)$, $\operatorname{disc}_{P_{2}}\left(p_{0}, p_{1}, p_{2}, p_{3}\right)=p_{1}+p_{3}$, by Remark 1.28 of [4].
Since $\mathfrak{g}_{t}, \mathfrak{p} \in \mathcal{L}_{t}^{s 0}\left(t \in \mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}^{1}\right)$, we have $\operatorname{dim} \mathcal{L}_{t}^{s 0} \geq 2$. On the other hand, since $\operatorname{dim} \mathcal{L}_{t}^{s 0}<$ $\operatorname{dim} \mathcal{P}_{4,4}^{s 0}=3$, we have $\operatorname{dim} \mathcal{L}_{t}^{s 0}=\operatorname{dim} \mathcal{L}_{\infty}^{s 0}=2(t \neq 1)$. Since $\mathfrak{g}_{t}, \mathfrak{p} \in \mathcal{E}\left(\mathcal{P}_{4,4}^{s 0}\right)$, we have $\mathcal{L}_{t}^{s 0}=\mathbb{R}_{+} \cdot \mathfrak{g}_{t}+\mathbb{R}_{+} \cdot \mathfrak{p}$ for all $t \in \mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}^{1}$.

Using PC, we can check that $\mathfrak{g}_{t}\left(\forall t \in \mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}^{1}\right)$ and $\mathfrak{p}$ exists on the hypersurface in $\mathcal{H}_{4,4}^{s 0}$ defined by $8 p_{0}^{2}-9 p_{1}^{2}+12 p_{0} p_{1}+12 p_{0} p_{2}+12 p_{0} p_{3}$. This equation is also the defining equation of the dual variety of $C_{1}$. So, this is $\operatorname{disc}_{C_{1}}$.

Proof of Theorem 3.4. By the above lemma, we have

$$
\mathcal{F}\left(P_{2}\right)=\left\{\sum_{i=0}^{3} p_{i} s_{i} \in \mathcal{H}_{4,4}^{s 0} \mid p_{1}+p_{3}=0, p_{0} \geq 0,-9 p_{1}^{2}+12 p_{0} p_{2}+8 p_{0}^{2} \geq 0\right\}
$$

$$
\mathcal{F}\left(C_{1}\right)=\left\{\begin{array}{l|l}
\sum_{i=0}^{3} p_{i} s_{i} \in \mathcal{H}_{4,4}^{s 0} & \begin{array}{l}
p_{1}+p_{3} \geq 0, p_{0} \geq 0 \\
-9 p_{1}^{2}+12 p_{0} p_{1}+12 p_{0} p_{2}+12 p_{0} p_{3}+8 p_{0}^{2}=0
\end{array}
\end{array}\right\}
$$

Thus, all the extremal elements of $\mathcal{P}_{4,4}^{s 0}$ are $\mathfrak{g}_{t}\left(t \in \mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}^{1}\right)$ and $\mathfrak{p}$.
Thus, for $f=s_{0}+p s_{1}+q s_{2}+r s_{3} \in \mathcal{H}_{4,4}^{s 0}, f(a) \geq 0$ for all $a \in \mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}^{3}$ if and only if $p+r \geq 0$ and $-9 p^{2}+12 p+12 q+12 r+8 \geq 0$.
(4) follow from $\partial \mathcal{P}_{4,4}^{s 0}=\mathcal{F}\left(C_{1}\right) \cup \mathcal{F}\left(P_{2}\right)$.

Proof of Theorem 1.1(1), 1.2 and 1.8(1). Let $t_{0}:=\sigma_{1}^{4}-256 \sigma_{4}, t_{1}:=\sigma_{1}^{2} \sigma_{2}-96 \sigma_{4}$, $t_{2}:=\sigma_{2}^{2}-36 \sigma_{4}, t_{3}:=\sigma_{1} \sigma_{3}-16 \sigma_{4}$. Then $s_{0}=t_{0}-4 t_{1}+2 t_{2}+4 t_{3}, s_{1}=t_{1}-2 t_{2}-t_{3}$, $s_{2}=t_{2}-2 t_{3}$ and $s_{3}=t_{3}$. Using these substitution for $\mathfrak{g}_{t}, \mathfrak{g}_{\infty}$ and $\mathfrak{p}$, we obtain Theorem 1.2.

Take $f=p_{0} s_{0}+p_{1} s_{1}+p_{2} s_{2}+p_{3} s_{3}=q_{0} t_{0}+q_{1} t_{1}+q_{2} t_{2}+q_{3} t_{3} \in \mathcal{H}_{4,4}^{s 0}$. Since $t_{0}=$ $s_{0}+4 s_{1}+6 s_{2}+12 s_{3}, t_{1}=s_{1}+2 s_{2}+5 s_{3}, t_{2}=s_{2}+2 s_{3}$ and $t_{3}=s_{3}$, we have $p_{0}=q_{0}$, $p_{1}=4 q_{0}+q_{1}, p_{2}=6 q_{0}+2 q_{1}+q_{2}$, and $p_{3}=12 q_{0}+5 q_{1}+2 q_{2}+q_{3}$. Substitute these for $p_{i}$ in $\operatorname{disc}_{C_{1}}$ and $\operatorname{disc}_{P_{2}}$ of Lemma 3.7, we obtain $d_{1}$ and $d_{2}$ of Theorem 1.8(1). Theorem 1.1(1) follows from these.

Proof of Proposition 1.7(1). Let $f(x, y):=\mathfrak{g}_{t}(x, y, 1,-x-y-1) /(t+3)^{3}$ for $t \in$ $\mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}^{1}-\{-3\}$. If $\mathfrak{g}_{t}$ is reducible, then $f$ is also reducible. By

$$
\frac{\partial}{\partial x} f(x, y)=2(2 x+y+1)\left(x^{2}+x y+y^{2}+x+3 y+1\right)
$$

and so on, we have

$$
\operatorname{Sing}\left(V_{\mathbb{C}}(f)\right)=\{(-1:-1: 1),(-1: 0: 1),(0: 1: 1)\}
$$

Moreover, these are acnodes. Assume thar $f=g h$. If $\operatorname{deg} g=1$, then $\# \operatorname{Sing}\left(V_{\mathbb{C}}(f)\right)=4$ or $\# \operatorname{Sing}\left(V_{\mathbb{C}}(f)\right) \subset V_{\mathbb{C}}(g)$. This cannot occur. Thus, $g$ and $h$ are irreducible quadric curves which intersect transversally. Then, $\# \operatorname{Sing}\left(V_{\mathbb{C}}(f)\right)=4$. Therefore, $V_{\mathbb{C}}(f)$ must be an irreducible rational quartic curve.

Proof of Corollary 1.3. $\mathcal{E}\left(\mathcal{P}_{4,4}^{s 0}\right) \subset \Sigma_{4,4}$ is already proved. Since, any element of $\mathcal{P}_{4,4}^{s 0}$ can be written as a sum of some elements in $\mathcal{E}\left(\mathcal{P}_{4,4}^{s 0}\right)$, we have $\mathcal{P}_{4,4}^{s 0} \subset \Sigma_{4,4}$.

Assume that $\exists f \in \mathcal{E}\left(\mathcal{P}_{4,4}^{s 0}\right) \cap \mathcal{E}\left(\mathcal{P}_{4,4}\right) \neq \emptyset . \quad f$ is SOS, since $\mathcal{E}\left(\mathcal{P}_{4,4}^{s 0}\right) \subset \Sigma_{4,4}$. Since, $f \in \mathcal{E}\left(\mathcal{P}_{4,4}\right)$, we have $f \in \mathcal{E}\left(\Sigma_{4,4}\right)$. Thus, there exists $g \in \mathcal{H}_{4,2}$ such that $f=g^{2}$. Then $V_{\mathbb{R}}(g)=V_{\mathbb{R}}(f)$. Since $\# V_{\mathbb{R}}\left(\mathfrak{g}_{t}\right) \geq 2$ and $\# V_{\mathbb{R}}(\mathfrak{p}) \geq 2$, we have $\# V_{\mathbb{R}}(g) \geq 2$. Such conic $g$ satisfies $\operatorname{dim}_{\mathbb{R}} V_{\mathbb{R}}(g) \geq 1$. But, $V_{\mathbb{R}}(f)$ is a finite set.

### 3.3. The PSD cone $\mathcal{P}_{4,4}^{s 0+}$

In this subsection, we shall study $\mathcal{P}_{4,4}^{s 0+}:=\mathcal{P}\left(\mathbb{P}_{+}^{3}, \mathcal{H}_{4,4}^{s 0}\right)$. The aim of this subsection is to prove the following theorem.

Theorem 3.8. (I) For a monic

$$
f=s_{0}+p s_{1}+q s_{2}+r s_{3} \in \breve{\mathcal{H}}_{4,4}^{s 0},
$$

$f(\mathbf{a}) \geq 0$ for all $\mathbf{a} \in \mathbb{R}_{+}^{4}$ if and only if the following "(1) or (2)" and "(3) or (4)" hold:
(1) $p \leq-4$ and $p^{2} \leq 4 q-8$.
(2) $p \geq-4$ and $2 p+q+2 \geq 0$.
(3) $p \leq-2 / 3$ and $9 p^{2} \leq 12 p+12 q+12 r+8$.
(4) $p \geq-2 / 3$ and $3 q+3 r \geq 1$.
(II) All the extremal elements of $\mathcal{P}_{4,4}^{s 0+}$ are positive multiples of $\mathfrak{f}_{t}^{a b}(0 \leq t \leq 5)$, $\mathfrak{f}_{t}^{c}$ $(5<t<\infty), \mathfrak{p}=s_{2}, \mathfrak{q}_{1}=s_{1}-2 s_{2}$ or $\mathfrak{q}_{2}=s_{3}$.
(III) The following set is a test set for $\left(\mathbb{P}_{+}^{3}, \mathscr{H}_{4,4}^{s 0+}\right)$.

$$
\left\{(t: 1: 1: 1) \in \mathbb{P}_{+}^{3} \mid t \geq 0\right\} \cup\left\{(0: 0: t: 1) \in \mathbb{P}_{+}^{3} \mid t \geq 0\right\} .
$$

This theorem will be proved after Lemma 3.16.
Essentially, we use the same symbols as the previous subsection, but there are some changes. Let $A:=\mathbb{P}_{+}^{3}:\left(a_{0}: a_{1}: a_{2}: a_{3}\right), X_{4,4}^{s 0+}:=\Phi_{4,4}^{s 0}\left(\mathbb{P}_{+}^{3}\right)=X\left(\mathbb{P}_{+}^{3}, \mathcal{H}_{4,4}^{s 0}\right) \subset \mathbb{P}\left(\left(\mathcal{H}_{4,4}^{s 0}\right)^{\vee}\right)$. As $\S 3.2$, put $D_{0}:=\Psi\left(\tilde{D}_{0}\right), D_{1}^{+}:=\Psi\left(\tilde{D}_{1}^{+}\right) \subset D_{1}, P_{1}:=(2: 3: 1: 1), C_{1}^{+}:=\Psi\left(\tilde{C}_{1}^{+}\right) \cup\left\{P_{1}\right\} \subset C_{1}$, $C_{2}^{+}:=\Psi\left(\tilde{C}_{2}^{+}\right) \subset C_{2}, C_{i}:=\Psi\left(\tilde{C}_{i}\right)$ for $i=3,4$ and $P_{j}:=\Psi\left(\tilde{P}_{j}\right)$ for $j=3,4,5$. Note that

$$
\begin{aligned}
& P_{3}=(1: 2: 1: 1)=\Phi_{4,4}^{s 0}(0,1,1,1), \\
& P_{4}=(2: 2: 1: 0)=\Phi_{4,4}^{s 0}(0,0,1,1), \\
& P_{5}=(1: 0: 0: 0)=\Phi_{4,4}^{s 0}(0,0,0,1) .
\end{aligned}
$$

We divide $C_{1}^{+}$into three parts $0<t<1,1<t<5,5<t$ and denote these by $C_{1}^{a}, C_{1}^{b}, C_{1}^{c}$. Put $C_{1}^{a b}:=C_{1}^{a} \cup\left\{P_{1}\right\} \cup C_{1}^{b}$.

Every $D \in \Delta\left(X_{4,4}^{s 0+}\right)$ is obtained as $D=\Psi(\tilde{D})$ for a certain $\tilde{D} \in \Delta\left(\mathbb{P}_{+}^{3} / \mathfrak{S}_{4}\right)$. But, $P_{1} \notin \Delta\left(X_{4,4}^{s 0+}\right)$, since (1:1:1:1) $\in \operatorname{Bs} \mathcal{H}_{4,4}^{s 0}$. Thus, we have the following:

Lemma 3.9. $\Delta^{0}\left(X_{4,4}^{s 0+}\right)=\left\{P_{3}, P_{4}, P_{5}\right\}, \Delta^{1}\left(X_{4,4}^{s 0+}\right)=\left\{C_{1}^{+}, C_{2}^{+}, C_{3}, C_{4}\right\}, \Delta^{2}\left(X_{4,4}^{s 0+}\right)=$ $\left\{D_{0}, D_{1}^{+}\right\}, \Delta^{3}\left(X_{4,4}^{s 0+}\right)=\left\{\operatorname{Int}\left(X_{4,4}^{s 0+}\right)\right\}$.
$\operatorname{Int}\left(X_{4,4}^{s 0+}\right), \mathcal{F}\left(D_{0}\right)$ and $\mathcal{F}\left(D_{1}^{+}\right)$are not face components of $\mathcal{P}_{4,4}^{s 0+}$ by Theorem 2.16. $\mathcal{F}\left(C_{2}^{+}\right)$is not also a face component of $\mathfrak{P}_{4,4}^{\text {s0+ }}$, because $C_{2}^{+}$is an open line segment $\left(P_{1}, P_{4}\right)$. Thus, we have

Lemma 3.10. (1) $\partial \mathcal{P}_{4,4}^{s 0+}=\mathcal{F}\left(C_{1}^{+}\right) \cup \mathcal{F}\left(C_{3}\right) \cup \mathcal{F}\left(C_{4}\right) \cup \mathcal{F}\left(P_{3}\right) \cup \mathcal{F}\left(P_{4}\right) \cup \mathcal{F}\left(P_{5}\right)$.
(2) Take $f \in \mathcal{H}_{4,4}^{s 0}$. If $f(x, 1,1,1) \geq 0, f(0, x, 1,1) \geq 0, f(0,0, x, 1) \geq 0$ for all $x \geq 0$, then $f \in \mathcal{H}_{4,4}^{s 0}$.

Proof. (2) Let

$$
\begin{aligned}
& A_{1}^{+}:=\left\{(t: 1: 1: 1) \in \mathbb{P}_{+}^{3} \mid t \geq 0\right\}, \\
& A_{2}^{+}:=\left\{(t: t: 1: 1) \in \mathbb{P}_{+}^{3} \mid 0 \leq t \leq 1\right\}, \\
& A_{3}:=\left\{(0: t: 1: 1) \in \mathbb{P}_{+}^{3} \mid t \geq 0\right\}, \\
& A_{4}:=\left\{(0: 0: t: 1) \in \mathbb{P}_{+}^{3} \mid t \geq 0\right\} .
\end{aligned}
$$

Note that $\Phi_{4,4}^{s 0}\left(A_{i}^{+}\right) \supset C_{i}^{+}(i=1,2)$, and $\Phi_{4,4}^{s 0}\left(A_{j}\right) \supset C_{j}(j=3,4)$. By Corollary 1.3 of [22] or Corollary 2.1 of [23], we can choose $A_{1}^{+} \cup A_{2}^{+} \cup A_{3} \cup A_{4}$ as a test set for $\left(\mathbb{P}_{+}^{3}, \mathcal{H}_{4,4}^{s 0}\right)$. Since $\mathcal{F}\left(C_{2}^{+}\right)$is not a face component of $\mathcal{P}_{4,4}^{s 0+}$ and $P_{1} \in C_{1}^{+}, P_{4} \in \operatorname{Cls}\left(C_{3}\right) \cap \mathrm{Cls}\left(C_{4}\right)$, we can omit $A_{2}^{+}$from the test set. Thus, if $f \in \mathcal{H}_{4,4}^{s 0}$ satisfies $f(x, 1,1,1) \geq 0, f(0, x, 1,1) \geq 0$ and $f(0$, $0, x, 1) \geq 0$ for all $x \geq 0$, then $f \in \mathcal{P}_{4,4}^{s 0+}$.

In fact, $\mathcal{F}\left(C_{3}\right)$ is not a face component, and we can omit $A_{3}$ from the test set. But it will be proved later. We summarize here what $C_{1}^{+}, C_{3}$ and $C_{4}$ are.

## Lemma 3.11.

(1) $\operatorname{Zar}\left(C_{1}^{+}\right)$is a conic defined by $x_{1}^{2}-2 x_{1} x_{2}-3 x_{0} x_{2}+3 x_{2}^{2}=0, x_{2}-x_{3}=0$. Especially, $\operatorname{Zar}\left(C_{1}^{+}\right)$is nonsingular. The ends of $C_{1}^{+}$are $P_{3}$ and $P_{5}$.
(2) $\operatorname{Zar}\left(C_{3}\right)$ has a cusp at $P_{3}$. The ends of $C_{3}$ are $P_{4}$ and $P_{5}$.
(3) $\operatorname{Zar}\left(C_{4}\right)$ is a conic defined by $x_{1}^{2}-2 x_{2}^{2}-x_{0} x_{2}=0$ on the plane $V_{\mathbb{R}}\left(x_{3}\right)$. The ends of $C_{4}$ are $P_{4}$ and $P_{5}$.

Next, we shall study $\mathfrak{f}_{t}^{a b}(0 \leq t \leq 5), \mathfrak{f}_{t}^{c}(5 \leq t<\infty), \mathfrak{p}=s_{2}-s_{3}, \mathfrak{q}_{1}=s_{1}-2 s_{2}$, and $\mathfrak{q}_{2}=s_{3}$. Note that

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathfrak{f}_{t}^{a b} & =\frac{1}{3}\left(3 s_{0}-2(t+1) s_{1}+2(2 t-1) s_{2}+\left(t^{2}+3\right) s_{3}\right) \\
\mathfrak{f}_{t}^{c} & =\frac{1}{9}\left(9 s_{0}-6(t+1) s_{1}+\left(t^{2}+2 t+19\right) s_{2}+2\left(t^{2}+5 t-8\right) s_{3}\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

and $\mathfrak{f}_{5}^{a b}=\mathfrak{f}_{5}^{c}$. Put $\mathfrak{f}_{\infty}^{c}:=s_{2}+2 s_{3}$. Since $\mathfrak{f}_{\infty}^{c}=\mathfrak{p}+3 \mathfrak{q}_{2}, \mathfrak{f}_{\infty}^{c}$ is not extremal. For $u \geq 0$, let

$$
\mathfrak{h}_{u}^{c}:=3 u^{2} s_{0}-6 u\left(u^{2}+1\right) s_{1}+3\left(u^{4}+4 u^{2}+1\right) s_{2}+2\left(3 u^{4}+3 u^{3}+2 u^{2}+3 u+3\right) s_{3} .
$$

If $t=\left(3 u^{2}-u+3\right) / u$, then $\mathfrak{h}_{u}^{c}=3 u^{2} \mathfrak{f}_{t}^{c}$. So, $\mathfrak{h}_{u}^{c}$ is not a new polynomial, but it is convenient to study $\mathcal{F}\left(C_{4}\right)$ for the property $\mathfrak{h}_{u}^{c}(0,0, u, 1)=0$.

We shall denote the local cone of $\mathcal{P}_{4,4}^{c 0+}$ at the point $(t: 1: 1: 1) \in \mathbb{P}_{+}^{3}$ by $\mathcal{L}_{t}^{C_{1}}$, and the local cone at the point $(0: 0: t: 1)$ by $\mathcal{L}_{t}^{C_{4}}$.

Lemma 3.12. $\mathfrak{f}_{t}^{a b}(0 \leq t \leq 5)$, $\mathfrak{f}_{t}^{c}(5<t<\infty)$, $\mathfrak{p}, \mathfrak{q}_{1}$, and $\mathfrak{q}_{2}$ are extremal elements of $\mathfrak{P}_{4,4}^{s 0+}$. These are characterized as the following:
(1) Let $0 \leq t<1$ or $1<t \leq 5$. If $f \in \mathcal{P}_{4,4}^{s 0+}$ satisfies $f(t, 1,1,1)=0$ and $f(0,0,1,1)=0$, then there exists $\alpha \in \mathbb{R}_{+}$such that $f=\alpha \mathfrak{f}_{t}^{a b}$.
(2) If $f \in \mathcal{P}_{4,4}^{s 0}$ satisfies $f_{a a}(1,1,1,1)=0$ and $f(x, x, 1,1)=0$ for all $x \geq 0$, then there exists $\alpha \in \mathbb{R}_{+}$such that $f=\alpha f_{1}^{a b}$.
(3) Assume that $t, u \in \mathbb{R}_{+}$satisfy $3 u^{2}-(t+1) u+3=0$. If $f \in \mathcal{P}_{4,4}^{s 0}$ satisfies $f(t, 1,1$, $1)=0$ and $f(0,0, u, 1)=0$, then there exists $\alpha \in \mathbb{R}_{+}$such that $f=\alpha \mathfrak{f}_{t}^{c}$.
(4) If $f \in \mathcal{P}_{4,4+}^{s 0}$ satisfies $f(0,0,0,1)=0, f_{a}(0,0,0,1)=0$ and $f(x, 1,1,1)=0$ for all $x \geq 0$, then there exists $\alpha \in \mathbb{R}_{+}$such that $f=\alpha \mathfrak{p}$.
(5) If $f \in \mathcal{P}_{4,4}^{s 0}$ satisfies $f(0,1,1,1)=0, f(0,0,1,1)=0$ and $f(0,0,0,1)=0$, then there exists $\alpha \in \mathbb{R}_{+}$such that $f=\alpha \mathfrak{q}_{1}$.
(6) If $f \in \mathcal{P}_{4,4}^{s 0}$ satisfies $f(0,0, x, y)=0$ for all $x, y \in \mathbb{R}_{+}$, then there exists $\alpha \in \mathbb{R}_{+}$such that $f=\alpha \mathfrak{q}_{2}$.
Proof. We shall show that $\mathfrak{f}_{t}^{a b}(0 \leq 1 \leq 5), \mathfrak{f}_{t}^{c}(t \geq 5), \mathfrak{p}, \mathfrak{q}_{1}$ and $\mathfrak{q}_{2}$ belong to $\mathcal{P}_{4,4}^{s 0+}$. Since

$$
\mathfrak{f}_{t}^{a b}(0, x, 1,1)=\frac{1}{3} x(x+2)\left(\left(t-\frac{2(x-1)^{2}}{(x+2)}\right)^{2}+\frac{x(16-x)(x-1)^{2}}{(x+2)^{2}}\right)
$$

we have $\mathfrak{f}_{t}^{a b}(0, x, 1,1) \geq 0$ if $x \leq 16$. On the other hand

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathfrak{f}_{t}^{a b}(0, x, 1,1)=\frac{1}{3} x & \left(18(25-t)^{2}+\left(t^{2}+120(5-t)+1575\right)(x-16)\right. \\
& \left.+(4(5-t)+120)(x-16)^{2}+3(x-16)^{3}\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

we have $\mathfrak{f}_{t}^{a b}(0, x, 1,1) \geq 0$ for $x \geq 16$. Similarly,

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \mathfrak{f}_{t}^{a b}(x, 1,1,1)=(x-t)^{2}(x-1)^{2} \geq 0, \\
& \mathfrak{f}_{t}^{a b}(0,0, x, 1)=\frac{1}{3}(x-1)^{2}\left(3\left(x-\frac{t-2}{3}\right)^{2}+\frac{1}{3}(5-t)(1+t)\right) \geq 0, \\
& \mathfrak{f}_{t}^{c}(x, 1,1,1)=(x-t)^{2}(x-1)^{2} \geq 0, \\
& \mathfrak{f}_{t}^{c}(0, x, 1,1)=\frac{1}{9}(2 x+1)^{2}\left(\left(t-\frac{(x-1)^{2}(6 x+5)}{(2 x+1)^{2}}\right)^{2}+\frac{24 x(x-1)^{2}(x+2)(3 x+2)}{(2 x+1)^{4}}\right) \geq 0, \\
& \mathfrak{f}_{t}^{c}(0,0, x, 1)=\frac{1}{9}\left(3 x^{2}-(t+1) x+3\right)^{2} \geq 0, \\
& \mathfrak{h}_{u}^{c}(0,0, x, 1)=3(x-u)^{2}(u x-1)^{2} \geq 0, \\
& \mathfrak{q}_{1}(x, 1,1,1)=3 x(x-1)^{2} \geq 0, \\
& \mathfrak{q}_{1}(0, x, 1,1)=2 x(x-1)^{2} \geq 0, \\
& \mathfrak{q}_{1}(0,0, x, 1)=x(x-1)^{2} \geq 0, \\
& \mathfrak{q}_{2}(x, 1,1,1)=3(x-1)^{2} \geq 0, \\
& \mathfrak{q}_{2}(0, x, 1,1)=x(x+2) \geq 0, \\
& \mathfrak{q}_{2}(0,0, x, 1)=0 .
\end{aligned}
$$

Thus $\mathfrak{f}_{t}^{a b}, \mathfrak{f}_{t}^{c}, \mathfrak{q}_{1}, \mathfrak{q}_{2} \in \mathcal{P}_{4,4}^{\mathrm{sO+}}$.
The left part can be proved similarly as the proof of Lemmma 3.6.
(1) Consider a system of equations $f(t, 1,1,1)=0, f_{a}(t, 1,1,1)=0, f(0,0,1,1)=0$ instead of $(*)$ in Lemmma 3.6. Then $A \mathbf{p}=\mathbf{0}$ become

$$
\left(\begin{array}{cccc}
(t-1)^{2}\left(t^{2}+2 t+3\right) & 3(t-1)^{2}(t+2) & 3(t-1)^{2} & 3(t-1)^{2} \\
4\left(t^{3}-1\right) & 9\left(t^{2}-1\right) & 6(t-1) & 6(t-1) \\
2 & 2 & 1 & 0
\end{array}\right)\left(\begin{array}{l}
p_{0} \\
p_{1} \\
p_{2} \\
p_{3}
\end{array}\right)=\left(\begin{array}{l}
0 \\
0 \\
0
\end{array}\right) .
$$

Using Mathematica, we can check $\operatorname{Ker} A=\mathbb{R} \cdot \mathfrak{f}_{t}^{a b}$ if $t \neq 1 . f_{a}(t, 1,1,1)=0$ follows from $f(t, 1,1,1)=0$ if $f \in \mathcal{P}_{4,4}^{s 0+}$.
(2) Consider $f_{\text {aaa }}(1,1,1,1)=0, f(0,0,1,1)=0, f_{a}(0,0,1,1)=0$.
(3) This case is slightly complicated. Let $t=\left(3 u^{2}-u+3\right) / u$ and consider the system of equations $f\left(\left(3 u^{2}-u+3\right) / u, 1,1,1\right)=0, f_{a}\left(\left(3 u^{2}-u+3\right) / u, 1,1,1\right)=0, f(0,0, u, 1)=0$. Then $A \mathbf{p}=\mathbf{0}$ become

$$
\left(\begin{array}{cccc}
(t-1)^{2}\left(t^{2}+2 t+3\right) & 3(t-1)^{2}(t+2) & 3(t-1)^{2} & 3(t-1)^{2} \\
4\left(t^{3}-1\right) & 9\left(t^{2}-1\right) & 6(t-1) & 6(t-1) \\
u^{4}+1 & u\left(u^{2}+1\right) & u^{2} & 0
\end{array}\right)\left(\begin{array}{l}
p_{0} \\
p_{1} \\
p_{2} \\
p_{3}
\end{array}\right)=\left(\begin{array}{l}
0 \\
0 \\
0
\end{array}\right) .
$$

Using Mathematica, we can check $\operatorname{Ker} A=\mathbb{R} \cdot \boldsymbol{f}_{t}^{c}$.
(4) Same with (5) of Lemmma 3.6.
(5) Consider $f(0,1,1,1)=0, f(0,0,1,1)=0, f(0,0,0,1)=0$.
(6) Consider $f(0,0,0,1)=0, f(0,0,1,1)=0, f(0,0,1,2)=0$.

Each $A$ of the cases $(2),(5),(6)$ are as the following:
(2) $A=\left(\begin{array}{cccc}24 & 18 & 0 & 0 \\ 2 & 2 & 1 & 0 \\ 0 & 2 & 0 & 2\end{array}\right)$,
(5) $A=\left(\begin{array}{llll}3 & 6 & 3 & 3 \\ 2 & 2 & 1 & 0 \\ 1 & 0 & 0 & 0\end{array}\right)$,
(6) $A=\left(\begin{array}{cccc}1 & 0 & 0 & 0 \\ 2 & 2 & 1 & 0 \\ 17 & 10 & 4 & 0\end{array}\right)$.

## Lemma 3.13.

(1) $\mathfrak{f}_{t}^{a b} \in \mathcal{F}\left(C_{1}\right) \cap \mathcal{F}\left(P_{4}\right)$ and ${\underset{\mathcal{L}}{t}}_{C_{1}}=\mathbb{R}_{+} \cdot \mathfrak{f}_{t}^{a b}+\mathbb{R}_{+} \cdot \mathfrak{p}$ for $0<t<1$ or $1<t \leq 5$.
(2) $\mathfrak{f}_{t}^{c} \in \mathcal{F}\left(C_{1}\right) \cap \mathcal{F}\left(C_{4}\right)$ and $\mathcal{L}_{t}^{C_{1}}=\mathbb{R}_{+} \cdot \mathfrak{f}_{t}^{c}+\mathbb{R}_{+} \cdot \mathfrak{p}$ for $t>5$. Moreover, $\mathcal{L}_{u}^{C_{4}}=\overline{\mathbb{R}}_{+} \cdot \mathfrak{h}_{u}^{c}+\mathbb{R}_{+} \cdot \mathfrak{q}_{2}$ for $u \geq 0$ with $t=\left(3 u^{2}-u+3\right) / u$.
(3) $\mathfrak{f}_{0}^{a b} \in \mathcal{F}\left(C_{1}\right) \cap \mathcal{F}\left(P_{3}\right) \cap \mathcal{F}\left(P_{4}\right)$.
(4) $\mathfrak{f}_{5}:=\mathfrak{f}_{5}^{a b}=\mathfrak{f}_{5}^{c} \in \mathcal{F}\left(C_{1}\right) \cap \mathcal{F}\left(C_{4}\right) \cap \mathcal{F}\left(P_{4}\right)$.
(5) $\mathfrak{f}_{\infty}^{c} \in \mathcal{F}\left(C_{1}\right) \cap \mathcal{F}\left(C_{4}\right) \cap \mathcal{F}\left(P_{5}\right)$.
(6) $\mathfrak{p} \in \mathcal{F}\left(C_{1}\right) \cap \mathcal{F}\left(P_{3}\right) \cap \mathcal{F}\left(P_{5}\right)$.
(7) $\mathfrak{q}_{1} \in \mathcal{F}\left(P_{3}\right) \cap \mathcal{F}\left(P_{4}\right) \cap \mathcal{F}\left(P_{5}\right)$.
(8) $\mathfrak{q}_{2} \in \mathcal{F}\left(C_{4}\right) \cap \mathcal{F}\left(P_{4}\right) \cap \mathcal{F}\left(P_{5}\right)$.

Proof. If $\mathcal{F}(D)\left(D \in \Delta\left(X_{4,4}^{c 0+}\right)\right)$ is a face component of $\mathfrak{P}_{4,4}^{c 0+}$, then $\operatorname{dim} \mathcal{F}(D)=$ $\operatorname{dim}\left(\partial \mathcal{P}_{4,4}^{c 0+}\right)=\operatorname{dim} \mathcal{P}_{4,4}^{c 0+}-1=3$. So, if $D_{1}, D_{2}, D_{3}$ are distinct elements of $\Delta\left(X_{4,4}^{c 0+}\right)$, and $\mathcal{F}\left(D_{i}\right)(i=1,2,3)$ are face components, then $\operatorname{dim}\left(\mathcal{F}\left(D_{1}\right) \cap \mathcal{F}\left(D_{2}\right)\right)=2$ and $\operatorname{dim}\left(\mathcal{F}\left(D_{1}\right) \cap\right.$ $\left.\mathcal{F}\left(D_{2}\right) \cap \mathcal{F}\left(D_{3}\right)\right)=1$.

Now, we shall prove (1)-(8).
(1) Assume that $0 \leq t<1$ or $1<t \leq 5$. By previous lemma, we have $\mathfrak{f}_{t}^{a b} \in \mathcal{L}_{t}^{C_{1}} \cap \mathcal{F}\left(P_{4}\right)$ for $0 \leq t \leq 5$. Since $\operatorname{dim} \mathcal{L}_{t}^{C_{1}}=2$, we have $\mathcal{L}_{t}^{C_{1}}=\mathbb{R}_{+} \cdot \mathfrak{f}_{t}^{a b}+\mathbb{R}_{+} \cdot \mathfrak{p} \subset \mathcal{F}\left(C_{1}\right)$,
(2) Let $u>0$ and $t=\left(3 u^{2}-u+3\right) / u \geq 5$. By previous lemma, $\mathfrak{f}_{t}^{c} \in \mathcal{F}\left(C_{1}\right) \cap \mathcal{F}\left(C_{4}\right)$. Since $\operatorname{dim} \mathcal{L}_{t}^{C_{4}}=2, \mathcal{L}_{u}^{C_{4}}=\mathbb{R}_{+} \cdot \mathfrak{h}_{u}^{c}+\mathbb{R}_{+} \cdot \mathfrak{q}_{2}$. As (1), we have $\mathcal{L}_{u}^{C_{1}}=\mathbb{R}_{+} \cdot \mathfrak{f}_{t}^{c}+\mathbb{R}_{+} \cdot \mathfrak{p}$.
(3)—(8) can be proved similarly.

Note that $\mathfrak{f}_{1}^{a b} \in \mathcal{F}\left(C_{2}^{+}\right)$, because $f_{1}^{a b}(x, x, 1,1)=0$ for all $x \in \mathbb{R}$. By Lemmma 3.6(2), we have $\mathcal{F}\left(C_{2}^{+}\right)=\mathbb{R}_{+} \cdot \mathfrak{f}_{1}^{a b}$. This also implies that $\mathcal{F}\left(C_{2}^{+}\right)$is not a face component.

Using the above lemma, we shall determine the structure of the face components $\mathcal{F}\left(C_{1}^{+}\right)$, $\mathcal{F}\left(C_{4}\right), \mathcal{F}\left(P_{3}\right), \mathcal{F}\left(P_{4}\right)$ and $\mathcal{F}\left(P_{5}\right)$.

Lemma 3.14. For $f, g \in \mathcal{H}_{4,4}^{s 0}$, let $\operatorname{Fan}(f, g):=\mathbb{R}_{+} \cdot f+\mathbb{R}_{+} \cdot g$ be the fan whose edges are $f$ and $g$. Put

$$
W^{a b}:=\mathbb{R}_{+} \cdot\left\{\mathfrak{f}_{t}^{a b} \mid 0 \leq t \leq 5\right\} \subset \mathcal{H}_{4,4}^{s 0}, \quad W^{c}:=\mathbb{R}_{+} \cdot\left\{\mathfrak{f}_{t}^{c} \mid t \geq 5\right\} \cup \mathbb{R}_{+} \cdot \mathfrak{f}_{\infty}^{c}
$$

Then the following hold.
(1) $\partial \mathcal{F}\left(C_{1}^{+}\right)=W^{a b} \cup W^{c} \cup \operatorname{Fan}\left(\mathfrak{f}_{\infty}^{c}, \mathfrak{p}\right) \cup \operatorname{Fan}\left(\mathfrak{p}, \mathfrak{f}_{0}^{a b}\right)$.
(2) $\partial \mathcal{F}\left(C_{4}\right)=W^{c} \cup \operatorname{Fan}\left(\mathfrak{f}_{5}, \mathfrak{q}_{2}\right) \cup \operatorname{Fan}\left(\mathfrak{q}_{2}, \mathfrak{f}_{\infty}^{c}\right)$.
(3) $\partial \mathcal{F}\left(P_{3}\right)=\operatorname{Fan}\left(\mathfrak{f}_{0}^{a b}, \mathfrak{q}_{1}\right) \cup \operatorname{Fan}\left(\mathfrak{q}_{1}, \mathfrak{p}\right) \cup \operatorname{Fan}\left(\mathfrak{p}, \mathfrak{f}_{0}^{a b}\right)$. That is, $\mathcal{F}\left(P_{3}\right)$ is a triangle cone with edges $\mathfrak{f}_{0}^{a b}, \mathfrak{q}_{1}$ and $\mathfrak{p}$.
(4) $\partial \mathcal{F}\left(P_{4}\right)=W^{a b} \cup \operatorname{Fan}\left(\mathfrak{f}_{5}, \mathfrak{q}_{2}\right) \cup \operatorname{Fan}\left(\mathfrak{q}_{2}, \mathfrak{q}_{1}\right) \cup \operatorname{Fan}\left(\mathfrak{q}_{1}, \mathfrak{f}_{0}^{a b}\right)$.
(5) $\mathcal{F}\left(P_{5}\right)$ is a triangle cone with edges $\mathfrak{p}, \mathfrak{q}_{1}$ and $\mathfrak{q}_{2}$. Note that $\mathfrak{f}_{\infty}^{c} \in \operatorname{Fan}\left(\mathfrak{p}, \mathfrak{q}_{2}\right)$, and $\operatorname{Fan}(\mathfrak{p}$, $\left.\mathfrak{f}_{\infty}^{c}\right)=\mathcal{F}\left(P_{5}\right) \cap \mathcal{F}\left(C_{1}\right), \operatorname{Fan}\left(\mathfrak{f}_{\infty}^{c}, \mathfrak{q}_{2}\right)=\mathcal{F}\left(P_{5}\right) \cap \mathcal{F}\left(C_{4}\right)$.


$$
\begin{aligned}
& \mathcal{F}\left(C_{1}\right)=\left\langle\mathfrak{f}_{0}^{a b}, \mathfrak{f}_{5}, \mathfrak{f}_{\infty}^{c}, \mathfrak{p}\right\rangle \\
& \mathcal{F}\left(C_{4}\right)=\left\langle\mathfrak{f}_{5}, \mathfrak{f}_{\infty}^{c}, \mathfrak{q}_{2}\right\rangle \\
& \mathcal{F}\left(P_{3}\right)=\left\langle\mathfrak{f}_{0}^{a b}, \mathfrak{q}_{1}, \mathfrak{p}\right\rangle \\
& \mathcal{F}\left(P_{4}\right)=\left\langle\mathfrak{f}_{0}^{a b}, \mathfrak{f}_{5}, \mathfrak{q}_{2}, \mathfrak{q}_{1}\right\rangle \\
& \mathcal{F}\left(P_{5}\right)=\left\langle\mathfrak{p}, \mathfrak{q}_{1}, \mathfrak{q}_{2}\right\rangle
\end{aligned}
$$

Fig.3.1. $\mathcal{P}_{4,4}^{\mathrm{so}+}$
By the above lemma, we know that $\partial \mathcal{P}_{4,4}^{s 0+}$ is enclosed by $\mathcal{F}\left(C_{1}^{+}\right), \mathcal{F}\left(C_{4}\right), \mathcal{F}\left(P_{3}\right), \mathcal{F}\left(P_{4}\right)$ and $\mathcal{F}\left(P_{5}\right)$. We don't need $\mathcal{F}\left(C_{3}\right)$. See Fig.3.1. Thus, we have:

Lemma 3.15. $\partial \mathcal{P}_{4,4}^{s 0+}=\mathcal{F}\left(C_{1}^{+}\right) \cup \mathcal{F}\left(C_{4}\right) \cup \mathcal{F}\left(P_{3}\right) \cup \mathcal{F}\left(P_{4}\right) \cup \mathcal{F}\left(P_{5}\right)$, and $\mathcal{E}\left(X_{4,4}^{s 0+}\right) \subset$ $C_{1}^{+} \cup C_{4} \cup\left\{P_{3}, P_{4}, P_{5}\right\}$. Especially, $\mathcal{F}\left(C_{3}\right)$ is not a face component of $\mathcal{P}_{4,4}^{s 0+}$.

Proof of Theorem 1.9(2). Put $\Omega_{+}:=A_{1}^{+} \cup A_{4}$. By Theorem 2.10, it is enough to show that $\Phi_{4,4}^{s 0}\left(\Omega_{+}\right) \supset C_{1}^{+} \cup C_{4} \cup\left\{P_{3}, P_{4}, P_{5}\right\}$. But this is clear.

Geometrically, $C_{3}-\left\{P_{3}, P_{4}, P_{5}\right\}$ is included in the interior of the convex closure of $\mathcal{P}_{4,4}^{s 0+}$. So, any $f \in \mathcal{P}_{4,4}^{s 0+}$ cannot satisfy $f(0, x, 1,1)=0$ for $x>0, x \neq 1$.

Theorem 1.4 is also proved from the above results.
Finally, we shall study discriminants $\operatorname{disc}_{D}=\operatorname{disc}(D)$ for $D=C_{1}^{+}, C_{4}, P_{3}, P_{4}$ and $P_{5}$. We use ( $p_{0}, p_{1}, p_{2}, p_{3}$ ) as a coordinate system of $\mathcal{H}_{4,4}^{s 0}$ as before. ( $p_{0}, p_{1}, p_{2}, p_{3}$ ) corresponds to $\sum_{i=0}^{3} p_{i} s_{i} \in \mathcal{H}_{4,4}^{s 0}$.

Lemma 3.16.

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \operatorname{disc}\left(C_{1}^{+}\right)=8 p_{0}^{2}-9 p_{1}^{2}+12 p_{0} p_{1}+12 p_{0} p_{2}+12 p_{0} p_{3} \\
& \operatorname{disc}\left(C_{4}\right)=-8 p_{0}^{2}-p_{1}^{2}+4 p_{0} p_{2} \\
& \operatorname{disc}\left(P_{3}\right)=p_{0}+2 p_{1}+p_{2}+p_{3} \\
& \operatorname{disc}\left(P_{4}\right)=2 p_{0}+2 p_{1}+p_{2} \\
& \operatorname{disc}\left(P_{5}\right)=p_{0}
\end{aligned}
$$

Proof. $\operatorname{disc}\left(C_{1}^{+}\right)=\operatorname{disc}\left(C_{1}\right)$, since $\operatorname{Zar}\left(C_{1}^{+}\right)=\operatorname{Zar}\left(C_{1}\right)$.
If $P=\left(c_{0}: c_{1}: c_{2}: c_{3}\right) \in \Delta\left(\mathcal{P}_{4,4}^{s 0+}\right)$, then $\operatorname{disc}(P)=\sum_{i=1}^{3} c_{i} p_{i}$. Thus we have $\operatorname{disc}\left(P_{i}\right)(i=3$, 4, 5).

We shall study $\operatorname{disc}\left(C_{4}\right)$. Take $f=\left(1 / 3 u^{3}\right) \mathfrak{h}_{u}^{c}+v \mathfrak{q}_{2} \in \mathcal{F}\left(C_{4}\right)(u>0, v \geq 0)$. The coefficients of $f$ are $p_{1} / p_{0}=-2\left(u^{2}+1\right) / u, p_{2} / p_{0}=\left(u^{4}+4 u^{2}+1\right) / u^{2}, p_{3} / p_{0}=2\left(3 u^{4}+\right.$ $\left.3 u^{3}+2 u^{2}+3 u+3\right) /\left(3 u^{2}\right)+v$. Eliminate $u$ and $v$ from these relations. Then we have $\operatorname{disc}\left(C_{4}\right)=-8 p_{0}^{2}-p_{1}^{2}+4 p_{0} p_{2}=0$.

Proof of Theorem 3.8. The proof of Theorem 3.8 is almost completed. What we should do is only to observe the signature of discriminants. Then, we find that we can use $p+4$ and $p+2 / 3$ as separators to describe $\mathcal{P}_{4,4}^{c 0+}$ as a union of basic semialgebraic sets as (1)—(4) of Theorem 3.8(I).

Proof of Theorem 1.1(2), 1.4 and 1.8(2). This is same as the proof of Theorem 1.1(1), 1.2 and 1.8(1).

Proof of Proposition 1.7(2), (3).(2-i) Consider the case $0 \leq t<1$ or $1<t \leq 5$. Let $F(x, y, z):=3 \mathfrak{f}_{t}^{a b}(x, y, z-x-y,-z)$, and $f(x, y):=F(x, y, 1)$. If $\mathfrak{f}_{t}^{a b}$ is reducible, then $f$ is also reducible. Consider the real curve $\Gamma:=V_{\mathbb{R}}(F) \subset \mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}^{2}$. Note that $f(y, x)=f(x, y)$. Since

$$
\begin{aligned}
& f(x, 0)=f(0, x)=8(t+1)\left(x^{2}-x+1\right)^{2}>0 \\
& F(1,0, z)=F(0,1, z)=8(t+1)\left(z^{2}-z+1\right)^{2}>0 \\
& f(1,1)=f(1,-1)=f(-1,1)=-16(t-1)^{2}<0
\end{aligned}
$$

$\Gamma$ has at least three connected components $\Gamma_{1}, \Gamma_{2}, \Gamma_{4}$ in the 1-st, 2-nd and 4-th quadrant. $\Gamma_{1}, \Gamma_{2}, \Gamma_{4}$ are all bounded. This implies $\Gamma$ cannot contain a line. Moreover, $\Gamma$ cannot be a union of two quadric curves. Thus $V_{\mathbb{C}}(F)$ must be an irreducible curve.
(3) Consider the case $t>5$. Let $G(x, y, z):=9 \mathfrak{f}_{t}^{c}(x, y, z-x-y,-z)$, and $g(x, y):=$ $G(x, y, 1)$. Then,

$$
\begin{aligned}
& g(x, 0)=g(0, x)=(t+7)^{2}\left(x^{2}-x+1\right)^{2}>0 \\
& G(1,0, z)=G(0,1, z)=(t+7)^{2}\left(z^{2}-z+1\right)^{2}>0 \\
& g(1,1)=g(1,-1)=g(-1,1)=-32\left(t^{2}+2 t-11\right)<0
\end{aligned}
$$

Thus $V_{\mathbb{C}}(G)$ must be an irreducible curve.
(2-ii) Consider the case $t=1$. Assume that $\mathfrak{f}_{1}^{a b}$ is reducible. Since

$$
\mathfrak{f}_{1}^{a b}(x, y, 1,1)=\frac{1}{3}(x-y)^{2}\left(3 x^{2}+2 x y+3 y^{2}-8 x-8 y+8\right)
$$

$\mathfrak{f}_{1}^{a b}$ must be product of two real quadrics. But this is impossible. since $\left(\mathfrak{f}_{1}^{a b}\right)_{a a}(1,1,1,1)=0$.

Proof of Proposition 1.5. For $f_{t}=\mathfrak{f}_{t}^{a b}(0<t<1$ or $1<t \leq 5)$ or $f_{t}=\mathfrak{f}_{t}^{c}(t>5)$, let $F_{t}(a, b, c, d):=f_{t}\left(a^{2}, b^{2}, c^{2}, d^{2}\right)$, and consider the zero point set $Z_{t}:=V_{\mathbb{R}}\left(F_{t}\right) \subset \mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}^{3}$.

Let $u$ be a positive root of $t=\left(3 u^{2}-u+3\right) / u$ if $t>5$, and $u:=1$ if $0<t \leq 5$. Remember that $f_{t}(1,1,1,1)=f_{t}(t, 1,1,1)=f_{t}(0,0, u, 1)=0$. Let $s:=\sqrt{t}$ and $v:=\sqrt{u}$. Then $F_{t}( \pm 1, \pm 1, \pm 1,1)=F_{t}( \pm s, \pm 1, \pm 1,1)=F_{t}(0,0, \pm v, 1)=0$. Thus, if $0<t<1$ or $1<t \leq 5$, then $\# Z_{t}=52$. If $t>5$, then $\# Z_{t}=64$.

Assume that $F_{t} \in \Sigma_{4,8}$. Then, there exists $r \in \mathbb{N}$ and $g_{1}, \ldots, g_{r} \in \mathcal{H}_{4,4}$ such that $F_{t}=g_{1}^{2}+\cdots+g_{r}^{2}$. If $\mathbf{a} \in Z_{t}$, then $g_{1}(\mathbf{a})=\cdots=g_{r}(\mathbf{a})=0$, since $F_{t}(\mathbf{x}) \geq 0$ for all $\mathbf{x} \in \mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}^{3}$.

Note that $\operatorname{dim} \mathcal{H}_{4,4}=35$. So, let's find 35 points $\mathbf{a}_{i} \in Z_{t}(1 \leq i \leq 35)$ such that there exists no $g \in \mathcal{H}_{4,4}-\{0\}$ which satisfy $g\left(\mathbf{a}_{i}\right)=0$ for all $1 \leq i \leq 35$.

Let $\mathbf{a}_{1}:=(1: 1:-1:-1), \mathbf{a}_{2}:=(1: 1: 1: s), \mathbf{a}_{3}:=(-s: 1: 1: 1), \mathbf{a}_{4}:=(1:-s: 1: 1), \mathbf{a}_{5}:=$ $(1: 1:-s: 1), \mathbf{a}_{6}:=(1: 1: 1:-s), \mathbf{a}_{7}:=(s:-1: 1: 1), \mathbf{a}_{8}:=(s: 1:-1: 1), \mathbf{a}_{9}:=(s: 1: 1:-1)$, $\mathbf{a}_{10}:=(-1: s: 1: 1), \mathbf{a}_{11}:=(1: s:-1: 1), \mathbf{a}_{12}:=(1: s: 1:-1), \mathbf{a}_{13}:=(-1: 1: s: 1), \mathbf{a}_{14}:=$ $(1:-1: s: 1), \mathbf{a}_{15}:=(1: 1: s:-1), \mathbf{a}_{16}:=(-1: 1: 1: s), \mathbf{a}_{17}:=(1:-1: 1: s), \mathbf{a}_{18}:=(1: 1:-1: s)$, $\mathbf{a}_{19}:=(s: 1:-1:-1), \mathbf{a}_{20}:=(s:-1: 1:-1), \mathbf{a}_{21}:=(s:-1:-1: 1), \mathbf{a}_{22}:=(-1: s: 1:-1)$, $\mathbf{a}_{23}:=(-1: s:-1: 1), \mathbf{a}_{24}:=(1: s:-1:-1), \mathbf{a}_{25}:=(-1:-1: s: 1), \mathbf{a}_{26}:=(1:-1: s:-1)$, $\mathbf{a}_{27}:=(-1: 1: s:-1), \mathbf{a}_{28}:=(1:-1:-1: s), \mathbf{a}_{29}:=(-1: 1:-1: s), \mathbf{a}_{30}:=(-1:-1: 1: s)$, $\mathbf{a}_{31}:=(v: 1: 0: 0), \mathbf{a}_{32}:=(v: 0:-1: 0), \mathbf{a}_{33}:=(v: 0: 0:-1), \mathbf{a}_{34}:=(0: v: 1: 0), \mathbf{a}_{35}:=(0: v: 0: 1)$. Take 35 monomials $e_{1}, \ldots, e_{35}$ as a base of $\mathcal{H}_{4,4}$, and denote $g=c_{1} e_{1}+\cdots+c_{35} e_{35} \in \mathcal{H}_{4,4}$. Let $A=\left(a_{i, j}\right)$ be $35 \times 35$-matrix such that $a_{i, j}=e_{j}\left(\mathbf{a}_{i}\right)$. Then

$$
\begin{aligned}
\operatorname{det} A= \pm & 549755813888 t^{13 / 2}(t-1)^{23}(t+3)^{6} \\
& \times u^{3}(1+t-2 u)(t u+u-2)\left(3 u^{2}-u t-u-1\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

Note that $3 u^{2}-u t-u-1=\left(3 u^{2}-u t-u+3\right)-4=-4 \neq 0, t u+u-2=3 u^{2}+1>0$ and $u>0$. There exist no real solutions $1+t-2 u=0, t=\left(3 u^{2}-u+3\right) / u$. Thus $\operatorname{det} A \neq 0$ if $t>0$ and $t \neq 1$. This implies there exists no $g \in \mathcal{H}_{4,4}-\{0\}$ which satisfy $g\left(\mathbf{a}_{i}\right)=0$ for all $1 \leq i \leq 35$.

Proof of Proposition 1.6. Let $t>5$. We shall show that $\mathfrak{f}_{t}^{c} \in \mathcal{E}\left(\mathcal{P}_{4,4}^{+}\right)$. This is equivalent to $\mathfrak{h}_{u}^{c} \in \mathcal{E}\left(\mathcal{P}_{4,4}^{+}\right)$for all $u>0$.

Let $e_{1}, \ldots, e_{35}$ be all the monomials in $\mathcal{H}_{4,4}$, and denote $f \in \mathcal{H}_{4,4}$ as $f=\sum_{i=1}^{35} c_{i} e_{i}$ $\left(c_{i} \in \mathbb{R}\right)$. Let $t:=\left(3 u^{2}-u+3\right) / u$. Let $\mathcal{K}$ be the subspace of all the $f \in \mathcal{H}_{4,4}$ which satisfies the following 34 equalities:

$$
\begin{array}{llll}
f_{a}(1,1,1,1)=0, & f_{b}(1,1,1,1)=0, & f(t, 1,1,1)=0, & f_{a}(t, 1,1,1)=0 \\
f_{b}(t, 1,1,1)=0, & f(1, t, 1,1)=0, & f_{a}(1, t, 1,1)=0, & f_{b}(1, t, 1,1)=0 \\
f_{c}(1, t, 1,1)=0, & f(1,1, t, 1)=0, & f_{a}(1,1, t, 1)=0, & f_{b}(1,1, t, 1)=0 \\
f_{c}(1,1, t, 1)=0, & f(1,1,1, t)=0, & f_{a}(1,1,1, t)=0, & f_{b}(1,1,1, t)=0 \\
f_{c}(1,1,1, t)=0, & f(0,0, u, 1)=0, & f_{c}(0,0, u, 1)=0, & f(0, u, 0,1)=0 \\
f_{b}(0, u, 0,1)=0, & f(0, u, 1,0)=0, & f_{b}(0, u, 1,0)=0, & f(u, 0,0,1)=0 \\
f_{a}(u, 0,0,1)=0, & f(u, 0,1,0)=0, & f(u, 1,0,0)=0, & f_{a}(u, 1,0,0)=0 \\
f(0,0,1, u)=0, & f(0,1,0, u)=0, & f(0,1, u, 0)=0, & f(1,0,0, u)=0 \\
f(1,0, u, 0)=0, & f(1, u, 0,0)=0 . & &
\end{array}
$$

The system of these equation can be written as $A \mathbf{c}=\mathbf{0}$ by a certain $34 \times 35$-matrix $A$, i.e. $\mathcal{K}=\operatorname{Ker} A$. Add the vector $(1,0, \ldots, 0)$ to the bottom of $A$, and make $35 \times 35$-matrix $B$. Then

$$
\operatorname{det} B= \pm t(t+3)(t-1)^{25} u^{12}\left(u^{2}-1\right)^{12}\left(u^{2}+1\right)^{2}\left(12 u^{4}+12 u^{3}+21 u^{2}+10 u+9\right) \neq 0
$$

Thus dim Ker $A=1$, and Ker $A=\mathbb{R} \cdot \mathfrak{h}_{u}^{c}$. This implies $\mathfrak{h}_{u}^{c} \in \mathcal{E}\left(\mathcal{P}_{4,4}^{+}\right)$.

It seems that $\mathfrak{f}_{t}^{a b} \notin \mathcal{E}\left(\mathcal{P}_{4,4}^{+}\right)$for $t<5$. But the author does not have proof.

## Section 4. Cubic Inequalities of Four Variables

### 4.1. Structure of $\mathcal{P}_{4,3}^{c 0+}$

In this section, we shall study $\mathcal{P}_{4,3}^{c 0+}:=\mathcal{P}\left(\mathbb{P}_{+}^{3}, \mathcal{H}_{4,3}^{c 0}\right)$. We use similar symbols with $\S 3$. To state the main theorem of this section we need to fix some symbols. Put

$$
\begin{aligned}
& S_{3}:=\sum_{i=0}^{3} a_{i}^{3}, \quad S_{2,1,0}:=\sum_{i=0}^{3} a_{i}^{2} a_{i+1}, \quad S_{2,0,1}:=\sum_{i=0}^{3} a_{i}^{2} a_{i+2}, \\
& S_{1,2,0}:=\sum_{i=0}^{3} a_{i}^{2} a_{i+3}, \quad S_{1,1,1}:=\sum_{i=0}^{3} a_{i} a_{i+1} a_{i+2},
\end{aligned}
$$

here we regard $a_{i+4}=a_{i}$ for all $i \in \mathbb{Z}$. We choose $s_{0}:=S_{3}-S_{1,1,1}, s_{1}:=S_{2,1,0}-S_{1,1,1}$, $s_{2}:=S_{2,0,1}-S_{1,1,1}, s_{3}:=S_{1,2,0}-S_{1,1,1}$ as a base of $\mathcal{H}_{4,3}^{c 0}$, and define $\Phi_{4,3}^{c 0}: \mathbb{P}_{+}^{3} \cdots \rightarrow$ $\mathbb{P}_{+}^{3}$ by $\Phi_{4,3}^{c 0}(\mathbf{a})=\left(s_{0}(\mathbf{a}): s_{1}(\mathbf{a}): s_{2}(\mathbf{a}): s_{3}(\mathbf{a})\right)$. The coordinate system of $A=\mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}^{3}$ is denoted by $\left(a_{0}: a_{1}: a_{2}: a_{3}\right)$ or $(a: b: c: d)$, and the coordinate system of $\mathbb{P}\left(\left(\mathcal{H}_{4,3}^{c 0}\right)^{\vee}\right)$ is denoted by $\left(x_{0}: x_{1}: x_{2}: x_{3}\right)$. We represent $f \in \mathcal{H}_{4,3}^{c 0}$ as $f=p_{0} s_{0}+\cdots+p_{3} s_{3}\left(p_{i} \in \mathbb{R}\right)$, and the coordinate system of $\mathcal{H}_{4,3}^{c 0}$ is denoted by $\left(p_{0}, p_{1}, p_{2}, p_{3}\right)$. If $f \in \mathcal{P}_{4,3}^{c 0+}$, then $s_{0} \geq 0$. When $p_{0}=1$, we say $f$ is monic. When $p_{0}=0$, we say $f$ lies at infinity. The characteristic variety is written by $X_{4,3}^{c 0+}:=\Phi_{4,3}^{c 0}\left(\mathbb{P}_{+}^{3}\right)$. Let

$$
\begin{aligned}
& P_{1}:=(1: 0: 0: 0)=\Phi_{4,3}^{c 0}(0: 0: 0: 1) \in \partial X_{4,3}^{c 0+}, \\
& P_{2}:=(1: 0: 1: 0)=\left\{\Phi_{4,3}^{c 0}(a: b: a: b) \in \mathbb{P}_{+}^{3} \mid a, b \in \mathbb{R}_{+}\right\} \in \partial X_{4,3}^{c 0+}, \\
& C:=\left\{\Phi_{4,3}^{c 0}(0: 0: t: 1) \in \mathbb{P}_{+}^{3} \mid t>0\right\} \subset \partial X_{4,3}^{c++}, \\
& S:=\left\{\Phi_{4,3}^{c 0}(0: s: t: 1) \in \mathbb{P}_{+}^{3} \mid s>0, t>0\right\} \subset \partial X_{4,3}^{c 0+} .
\end{aligned}
$$

We denote $\mathcal{F}\left(P_{i}\right), \mathcal{F}(C), \mathcal{F}(S)$ by $\mathcal{F}_{P_{i}}, \mathcal{F}_{C}$ and $\mathcal{F}_{S}$. As we prove later, $\mathcal{F}_{P_{1}}, \mathcal{F}_{P_{2}}, \mathcal{F}_{C}$ and $\mathcal{F}_{S}$ are all the face components of $\mathcal{P}_{4,3}^{c 0+}$. We need two discriminants disc ${ }_{C}$ and disc $\mathcal{S}_{S}$ which are defining equations of $\operatorname{Zar}\left(\mathcal{F}_{C}\right)$ and $\operatorname{Zar}\left(\mathcal{F}_{S}\right)$. $\operatorname{disc}_{S}$ is somewhat complicated polynomial.

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \operatorname{disc}_{C}\left(p_{0}, p_{1}, p_{3}\right):=27 p_{0}^{4}+4 p_{0} p_{1}^{3}+4 p_{0} p_{3}^{3}-p_{1}^{2} p_{3}^{2}-18 p_{0}^{2} p_{1} p_{3}=\operatorname{Disc}_{3}\left(p_{0}, p_{1}, p_{3}, p_{0}\right), \\
& d_{S}\left(p_{0}, p_{2}, q, r\right) \\
& :=\left(p_{0}-p_{2}-q\right)^{2}\left(13 p_{0}^{2}-2 p_{0} p_{2}+p_{2}^{2}+2 p_{0} q+2 p_{2} q\right)^{2} \\
& \left(104 p_{0}^{3}+100 p_{0}^{2} p_{2}-4 p_{0} p_{2}^{2}+36 p_{0}^{2} q+36 p_{0} p_{2} q-p_{0} q^{2}-p_{2} q^{2}+8 q^{3}\right) \\
& +\left(17173 p_{0}^{7}-121 p_{0}^{6} p_{2}-5639 p_{0}^{5} p_{2}^{2}+7651 p_{0}^{4} p_{2}^{3}-3489 p_{0}^{3} p_{2}^{4}+469 p_{0}^{2} p_{2}^{5}\right. \\
& -45 p_{0} p_{2}^{6}+p_{2}^{7}+6250 p_{0}^{6} q+10028 p_{0}^{5} p_{2} q+3142 p_{0}^{4} p_{2}^{2} q-1368 p_{0}^{3} p_{2}^{3} q-746 p_{0}^{2} p_{2}^{4} q \\
& -20 p_{0} p_{2}^{5} q-6 p_{2}^{6} q+898 p_{0}^{5} q^{2}+7230 p_{0}^{4} p_{2} q^{2}+1748 p_{0}^{3} p_{2}^{2} q^{2}-1572 p_{0}^{2} p_{2}^{3} q^{2} \\
& -86 p_{0} p_{2}^{4} q^{2}-26 p_{2}^{5} q^{2}+2780 p_{0}^{4} q^{3}-368 p_{0}^{3} p_{2} q^{3}+1448 p_{0}^{2} p_{2}^{2} q^{3}-496 p_{0} p_{2}^{3} q^{3} \\
& +28 p_{2}^{4} q^{3}+518 p_{0}^{3} q^{4}+1018 p_{0}^{2} p_{2} q^{4}-190 p_{0} p_{2}^{2} q^{4}+78 p_{2}^{3} q^{4}+164 p_{0}^{2} q^{5} \\
& \left.+168 p_{0} p_{2} q^{5}+4 p_{2}^{2} q^{5}\right) r^{2} \\
& +\left(2495 p_{0}^{5}-317 p_{0}^{4} p_{2}-1886 p_{0}^{3} p_{2}^{2}+842 p_{0}^{2} p_{2}^{3}-81 p_{0} p_{2}^{4}+3 p_{2}^{5}+1768 p_{0}^{4} q\right. \\
& +4 p_{0}^{3} p_{2} q-988 p_{0}^{2} p_{2}^{2} q+380 p_{0} p_{2}^{3} q-12 p_{2}^{4} q+291 p_{0}^{3} q^{2}+897 p_{0}^{2} p_{2} q^{2}-463 p_{0} p_{2}^{2} q^{2} \\
& \left.+83 p_{2}^{3} q^{2}+226 p_{0}^{2} q^{3}+92 p_{0} p_{2} q^{3}-38 p_{2}^{2} q^{3}-p_{0} q^{4}-p_{2} q^{4}\right) r^{4} \\
& +\left(95 p_{0}^{3}+65 p_{0}^{2} p_{2}-43 p_{0} p_{2}^{2}+3 p_{2}^{3}+98 p_{0}^{2} q-20 p_{0} p_{2} q-6 p_{2}^{2} q-4 p_{0} q^{2}\right) r^{6} \\
& +\left(-3 p_{0}+p_{2}\right) r^{8} \text {, }
\end{aligned}
$$

$$
\operatorname{disc}_{S}\left(p_{0}, p_{1}, p_{2}, p_{3}\right):=\frac{1}{4} d_{S}\left(p_{0}, p_{2}, p_{1}+p_{3}, p_{1}-p_{3}\right)
$$

Since $\operatorname{disc}_{C}\left(p_{0}, p_{1}, p_{3}\right)$ has an obstacle branch in the first quadrant $p_{1} / p_{0}>0, p_{3} / p_{0}>0$, we put

$$
d_{C}(x, z):= \begin{cases}\operatorname{disc}_{C}(1, x, z) & (\text { if } x<0 \text { or } z<0) \\ 1 & (\text { if } x \geq 0 \text { and } z \geq 0)\end{cases}
$$

to avoid complexity. $d_{C}(x, z) \geq 0$ implies $\operatorname{disc}_{C}(1, x, z) \geq 0$ or ' $x \geq 0$ and $z \geq 0$ '. Thus, $d_{C}(x, z) \geq 0$ defines a convex domain, but $\operatorname{disc}_{C}(1, x, z) \geq 0$ does not. The following $\eta(x, y)$ is a nice separator whose property is explained in Lemma 4.10.

$$
\begin{aligned}
\eta(x, y):=61 & +62 x+56 y+32 x^{2}+30 x y-6 y^{2} \\
& +9 x^{3}+4 x^{2} y-6 x y^{2}-16 y^{3}+x^{4}-4 x^{2} y^{2}-6 x y^{3}+y^{4}-x^{3} y^{2}
\end{aligned}
$$

We also need two constants $\kappa_{1}, \kappa_{2}$. Let $\kappa_{1}:=0.0129074031 \cdots$ be a root of

$$
817808203 x^{6}-546807084 x^{5}+129155640 x^{4}-13342016 x^{3}+556080 x^{2}-10176 x+64=0
$$

and $\kappa_{2}:=0.0318925844 \cdots$ be a root of

$$
43042537 x^{6}-4514514 x^{5}-188769 x^{4}-38684 x^{3}+4119 x^{2}-114 x+1=0
$$

The aim of this section is to prove the following theorem.
Theorem 4.1. (I) Take a monic $f=s_{0}+p_{1} s_{1}+p_{2} s_{2}+p_{3} s_{3} \in \breve{\mathcal{H}}_{4,3}^{c 0}$. Then, $f(\mathbf{a}) \geq 0$ for all $\mathbf{a} \in \mathbb{R}_{+}^{4}$, if and only if one of the following holds:
(1) $p_{2}=-1$ and $8\left(p_{1}+p_{3}\right) \geq\left(p_{1}-p_{3}\right)^{2}$.
(2) $-1<p_{2} \leq 3$, $\operatorname{disc}_{S}\left(1, p_{1}, p_{2}, p_{3}\right) \geq 0$ and $d_{C}\left(p_{1}, p_{3}\right) \geq 0$.
(3) $p_{2}>3, \kappa_{1}\left(p_{1}+p_{3}\right)+\kappa_{2} p_{2} \geq 1, \operatorname{disc}_{S}\left(1, p_{1}, p_{2}, p_{3}\right) \geq 0$, and $d_{C}\left(p_{1}, p_{3}\right) \geq 0$.
(4) $p_{2}>3, \kappa_{1}\left(p_{1}+p_{3}\right)+\kappa_{2} p_{2}<1, \eta\left(p_{1}+p_{3}, p_{2}\right)>0$, $\operatorname{disc}_{S}\left(1, p_{1}, p_{2}, p_{3}\right) \geq 0$, and $d_{C}\left(p_{1}, p_{3}\right) \geq 0$
(5) $p_{2}>3, \kappa_{1}\left(p_{1}+p_{3}\right)+\kappa_{2} p_{2}<1, \eta\left(p_{1}+p_{3}, p_{2}\right) \leq 0$, and $d_{C}\left(p_{1}, p_{3}\right) \geq 0$.
(II) Let's denote $f=p_{0} s_{0}+p_{1} s_{1}+p_{2} s_{2}+p_{3} s_{3}$. Then, all the discriminants of $\mathcal{P}_{4,3}^{c 0+}$ are $\operatorname{disc}_{S}\left(p_{0}, p_{1}, p_{2}, p_{3}\right), \operatorname{disc}_{C}\left(p_{0}, p_{1}, p_{3}\right), \operatorname{disc}_{P_{1}}=p_{0}$, and disc$P_{P_{2}}=p_{0}+p_{2}$.
(III) If $f \in \mathcal{H}_{4,3}^{c 0}$ satisfies $f(0, s, t, 1) \geq 0$ for all $s, t \in \mathbb{R}_{+}$, then $f \in \mathcal{P}_{4,3}^{c 0}$.

This theorem will be proved after Lemma 4.8. By AM-GM inequality, we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
& s_{0}\left(a_{0}, a_{1}, a_{2}, a_{3}\right)=\frac{1}{3} \sum_{i=0}^{3}\left(a_{i}^{3}+a_{i+1}^{3}+a_{i+2}^{3}-3 a_{i} a_{i+1} a_{i+2}\right) \geq 0 \\
& s_{2}\left(a_{0}, a_{1}, a_{2}, a_{3}\right)=\left(a_{0}-a_{1}+a_{2}-a_{3}\right)\left(a_{0} a_{2}-a_{1} a_{3}\right) \\
& s_{0}-s_{2}=\frac{1}{3} \sum_{i=0}^{3}\left(a_{i}^{3}+a_{i}^{3}+a_{i+2}^{3}-3 a_{i}^{2} a_{i+2}\right) \geq 0 \\
& s_{0}+2 s_{2}=\sum_{i=0}^{3}\left(a_{i}^{2} a_{i+2}+a_{i+1}^{3}+a_{i} a_{i+2}^{2}-3 a_{i}^{2} a_{i+1} a_{i+2}\right) \geq 0 \\
& 2 s_{1}+s_{2}=\sum_{i=0}^{3}\left(a_{i}^{2} a_{i+1}+a_{i+1}^{2} a_{i+2}+a_{i+2}^{2} a_{i}-3 a_{i} a_{i+1} a_{i+2}\right) \geq 0 \\
& 2 s_{3}+s_{2}=\sum_{i=0}^{3}\left(a_{i} a_{i+1}^{2}+a_{i+1} a_{i+2}^{2}+a_{i+2} a_{i}^{2}-3 a_{i} a_{i+1} a_{i+2}\right) \geq 0
\end{aligned}
$$

$$
\begin{aligned}
& s_{0}-s_{1}=\frac{1}{3} \sum_{i=0}^{3}\left(a_{i}^{3}+a_{i}^{3}+a_{i+1}^{3}-3 a_{i}^{2} a_{i+1}\right) \geq 0 \\
& s_{0}-s_{3}=\frac{1}{3} \sum_{i=0}^{3}\left(a_{i}^{3}+a_{i+1}^{3}+a_{i+1}^{3}-3 a_{i} a_{i+1}^{2}\right) \geq 0 \\
& s_{1}+s_{3}=\left(a_{0}+a_{2}\right)\left(a_{1}-a_{3}\right)^{2}+\left(a_{1}+a_{3}\right)\left(a_{0}-a_{2}\right)^{2} \geq 0
\end{aligned}
$$

Thus $X_{4,3}^{c 0+}$ is a subset of a cube defined by $-1 / 2 \leq s_{1} / s_{0} \leq 1,-1 / 2 \leq s_{2} / s_{0} \leq 1,-1 / 2 \leq$ $s_{3} / s_{0} \leq 1$. Note that $s_{1}$ and $s_{3}$ are not PSD, for $s_{1}(1 / 100,1 / 2,1 / 10,1)=-229 / 20000<0$. $\Phi_{4,3}^{c 0}: \mathbb{P}_{+}^{3} \cdots \rightarrow X_{4,3}^{c 0+}$ splits as

$$
\Phi_{4,3}^{c 0}: \mathbb{P}_{+}^{3} \xrightarrow{\pi} \mathbb{P}_{+}^{3} /(\mathbb{Z} / 4 \mathbb{Z}) \xrightarrow{\Psi_{4,3}^{c 0}} X_{4,3}^{c 0+} .
$$

It is easy to see that $\Psi_{4,3}^{c 0}: \mathbb{P}_{+}^{3} /(\mathbb{Z} / 4 \mathbb{Z}) \cdots \rightarrow X_{4,3}^{c 0+}$ is a birational map, but is not holomorphic at a singular point $\pi(1: 1: 1: 1)$. We shall provide more precise structure of $X_{4,3}^{c 0+}$. The following $\mathfrak{e}_{s, t}\left(a_{0}, a_{1}, a_{2}, a_{3}\right) \in \mathcal{H}_{4,3}^{c 0}(s, t \in \mathbb{R})$ has a possibility to be an extremal element. But there exists $(s, t)$ such that $\mathfrak{e}_{s, t}$ is not PSD.

Proposition 4.2. For $(u: v: w) \in \mathbb{P}_{+}^{2}-\{(1: 0: 1)\}$, let
$g_{0}^{h}(u, v, w):=-v\left(u w v^{2}-(u+w)\left(u^{2}+w^{2}\right) v+u w(u-w)^{2}\right)$,
$g_{1}^{h}(u, v, w):=u v^{4}-w(u+2 w) v^{3}-2 u w(u-w) v^{2}-u\left(2 u^{3}+u^{2} w-3 w^{3}\right) v+w\left(u^{2}-w^{2}\right)^{2}$, $g_{2}^{h}(u, v, w):=v\left(v^{4}+\left(2 u^{2}-3 u w+2 w^{2}\right) v^{2}-(u+w)\left(u^{2}+w^{2}\right) v+(u-w)^{2}\left(u^{2}-u w+w^{2}\right)\right)$, $g_{3}^{h}(u, v, w):=g_{1}(w, v, u)$, $\mathfrak{e}_{u, v, w}^{h}(\mathbf{a}):=\sum_{i=0}^{3} g_{i}^{h}(u, v, w) s_{i}(\mathbf{a})$.

For simplicity, put $g_{i}(s, t):=g_{i}^{h}(s, t, 1)$ and $\mathfrak{e}_{s, t}(\mathbf{a}):=\mathfrak{e}_{s, t, 1}^{h}(\mathbf{a})$.
(1) $\mathfrak{e}_{w, v, u}^{h}-\mathfrak{e}_{u, v, w}^{h}=(u-w)\left(v^{2}-(u+w)^{2}\right)\left((u-w)^{2}+2(u+w) v+v^{2}\right)\left(s_{1}-s_{3}\right)$.
(2) $\mathfrak{e}_{t, 1,0}^{h}=t \mathfrak{e}_{0, t, 1}^{h}-\left(t^{2}-1\right)\left(t^{2}+1\right)^{2} s_{2}$.
(3) Assume that $s>0, t>0, t \neq s+1, g_{0}(s, t)>0$ and $\mathfrak{e}_{s, t} \in \mathcal{P}_{4.3}^{c 0+}$. If $f \in \mathcal{P}_{4.3}^{c 0+}$ satisfies $f(0, s, t, 1)=0$, then there exists $\alpha \geq 0$ such that $f=\alpha \mathfrak{e}_{s, t}$. Especially, $\mathfrak{e}_{s, t} \in \mathcal{E}^{\left(\mathcal{P}_{4,3}^{c 0+}\right)}$.
(4) Assume that $s=0, t>0, t \neq 1$ and $\mathfrak{e}_{0, t} \in \mathcal{P}_{4.3}^{c 0+}$. If $f \in \mathcal{P}_{4,3}^{c 0+}$ satisfies $f(0,0, t, 1)=0$ and $\frac{\partial}{\partial b} f(0,0, t, 1)=0$, then there exists $\alpha \geq 0$ such that $f=\alpha \mathfrak{e}_{s, t}$. Especially, $\mathfrak{e}_{0, t} \in \mathcal{E}\left(\mathcal{P}_{4,3}^{c 0+}\right)$.
(5) Assume that $u>0, v>0$, and $\mathfrak{e}_{u, v, 0}^{h} \in \mathcal{P}_{4.3}^{c 0+}$. If $f \in \mathcal{P}_{4,3}^{c 0+}$ satisfies $f(0, u, v, 0)=0$ and $\frac{\partial}{\partial d} f(0, u, v, 0)=0$, then there exists $\alpha \geq 0$ such that $f=\alpha \mathfrak{e}_{u, v, 0}^{h}$. Especially, $\mathfrak{e}_{u, v, 0}^{h} \in \mathcal{E}\left(\mathcal{P}_{4,3}^{c 0+}\right)$.
(6) If $t=s+1$, then

$$
\begin{align*}
\mathfrak{e}_{s, s+1}(a, b, c, d) & =(s+1)\left(s^{2}+1\right)^{2}(a-b+c-d)^{2}(a+b+c+d)  \tag{*}\\
& =(s+1)\left(s^{2}+1\right)^{2} \mathfrak{e}_{0,1}(a, b, c, d) .
\end{align*}
$$

If $f \in \mathfrak{P}_{4,3}^{c 0+}$ satisfies $f(0,0,1,1)=0$ and $f(0,1,2,1)=0$, then there exists $\alpha \geq 0$ such that $f=\alpha \mathfrak{e}_{0,1}$. Especially, $\mathfrak{e}_{s, s+1} \in \mathcal{E}\left(\mathcal{P}_{4,3}^{c 0+}\right)$.
(7) If $g_{0}(s, t)<0$, then $\mathfrak{e}_{s, t} \notin \mathcal{E}\left(\mathcal{P}_{4,3}^{c 0+}\right)$ and $-\mathfrak{e}_{s, t} \notin \mathcal{E}\left(\mathcal{P}_{4,3}^{c 0+}\right)$.

Proof. Denote $f_{a}(a, b, c, d)=\frac{\partial}{\partial a} f(a, b, c, d)$ and so on.
(1) and (2) follows from direct calculation.
(3) Assume that $f=p_{0} s_{0}+p_{1} s_{1}+p_{2} s_{2}+p_{3} s_{3} \in \mathcal{P}_{4.3}^{c 0+}$ satisfies $f(0, s, t, 1)=0$. Then $f_{b}(0, s, t, 1)=0$ and $f_{c}(0, s, t, 1)=0$ holds. Let $a_{0, j}=s_{j}(0, s, t, 1), a_{1, j}=\left(s_{j}\right)_{b}(0,0, t, 1)$, $a_{2, j}=\left(s_{j}\right)_{c}(0, s, t, 1)$, and $A=\left(a_{i, j}\right)$. Then

$$
A=\left(\begin{array}{cccc}
s^{3}+t^{3}-s t+1 & t\left(s^{2}-s+t\right) & s(1+s-t) & t(s t-s+1) \\
3 s^{2}-t & (2 s-1) t & 2 s-t+1 & t(t-1) \\
3 t^{2}-s & s^{2}-s+2 t & -s & 2 s t-s+1
\end{array}\right) .
$$

Let $B$ be the square matrix add $(1,0,0,0)$ above $A$. Then $\operatorname{det} B=(t-s-1) g_{0}(s, t) \neq 0$. Note that $\mathfrak{e}_{s, t} \in \operatorname{Ker} A$. Thus, $\operatorname{Ker} A=\mathbb{R} \cdot \mathfrak{e}_{s, t}$.
(4), (5) Same with (3).
(6) (*) follows from direct calculation. Assume that $f \in \mathcal{P}_{4,3}^{c 0+}$ satisfies $f(0,0,1,1)=0$ and $f(0,1,2,1)=0$. Then $f(0,0,1,1)=0, f_{a}(0,0,1,1)=0$ and $f_{a}(0,1,2,1)=0$. then $f_{c}(0,0, t, 1)=0$ holds. By the same method as (3), we have the conclusion.
(7) We may assume $t \neq s+1$. If $\mathfrak{e}_{s, t} \in \mathcal{E}\left(\mathcal{P}_{4,3}^{c 0+}\right)$, then $g_{0}(s, t)=\mathfrak{e}_{s, t}(0,0,0,1) \geq 0$. On the other hand, $\mathfrak{e}_{s, t}(0,0,1,1)=(s+1)(t-s-1)^{2}\left((s-1)^{2}+t^{2}\right)>0$. Thus $-\mathfrak{e}_{s, t} \notin \mathcal{E}\left(\mathcal{P}_{4,3}^{c 0+}\right)$.

The condition that $\mathfrak{e}_{s, t} \in \mathcal{E}\left(\mathcal{P}_{4,3}^{c 0+}\right)$ will be determined at Theorem 4.13.
Lemma 4.3. Let

$$
\begin{aligned}
& B_{0}:=\left\{(0: s: t: 1) \in \mathbb{P}_{+}^{3} \mid s>0, t>0\right\}, \\
& \overline{B_{0}}:=\left\{(0: s: t: u) \in \mathbb{P}_{+}^{3} \mid(s: t: u) \in \mathbb{P}_{+}^{2}\right\}, \\
& E_{1}:=\left\{\left(a_{0}: a_{1}: a_{2}: a_{0}-a_{1}+a_{2}\right) \in \mathbb{P}_{+}^{3} \mid a_{1} \leq a_{0}+a_{2}\right\}, \\
& E_{2}:=\left\{(a: b: a: b) \in \mathbb{P}_{+}^{3} \mid a, b \in \mathbb{R}_{+}\right\}, \\
& f_{4,3}^{c 0}\left(x_{0}, x_{1}, x_{2}, x_{3}\right) \\
&:=\left(x_{1}^{3}-x_{0} x_{1} x_{3}+x_{3}^{3}\right)^{2}-x_{2}\left(x_{1}^{3}-x_{0} x_{1} x_{3}+x_{3}^{3}\right)\left(x_{0}^{2}+3 x_{1}^{2}-4 x_{1} x_{3}+3 x_{3}^{2}\right) \\
&+x_{2}^{2}\left(x_{0}^{2}\left(x_{1}^{2}-x_{1} x_{3}+x_{3}^{2}\right)+2 x_{0} x_{1} x_{3}\left(x_{1}+x_{3}\right)\right. \\
&\left.\quad+x_{1}^{4}-7 x_{1}^{3} x_{3}+9 x_{1}^{2} x_{3}^{2}-7 x_{1} x_{3}^{3}+x_{3}^{4}\right) \\
&+x_{2}^{3}\left(2 x_{0} x_{1}^{2}-x_{0}\left(4 x_{1}^{2}+x_{1} x_{3}+2 x_{3}^{2}\right)+\left(x_{1}+x_{3}\right)\left(x_{1}^{2}-3 x_{1} x_{3}+x_{3}^{2}\right)\right) \\
&+x_{2}^{4}\left(x_{1}^{2}+x_{1} x_{3}+x_{3}^{2}\right) .
\end{aligned}
$$

Then, the following hold:
(1) $\operatorname{Bs} \Phi_{4,3}^{c 0}=\{(1: 1: 1: 1)\}$ and the exceptional sets of $\Phi_{4,3}^{c 0}$ are $E_{1}$ and $E_{2}$. $\Phi_{4,3}^{c 0}\left(E_{1}\right)=$ (2:1:0:1), and $\Phi_{4,3}^{c 0}\left(E_{2}\right)=P_{2}$.
(2) $\operatorname{Zar}\left(\partial X_{4,3}^{c 0+}\right)=V_{\mathbb{R}}\left(f_{4,3}^{c 0}\right)$.
(3) $\Phi_{4,3}^{c 0}\left(\overline{B_{0}}\right)=\partial X_{4,3}^{c 0+}$ and $S=\operatorname{Reg}\left(\Phi_{4,3}^{c 0}\left(B_{0}\right)\right)$.
(4) Let $\mathcal{L}_{(0: s: t: 1)}^{c 0+}$ be the local cone of $\mathcal{P}_{4,3}^{c 0+}$ at ( $0: s: t: 1$ ). Take ( $0: s: t: 1$ ) $\in B_{0}$. If $\mathfrak{e}_{s, t}$ is PSD, then the local cone $\mathcal{L}_{(0: s: t: 1)}^{c 0+}$ is a half line with the base $\mathfrak{e}_{s, t}$, and $\mathfrak{e}_{s, t} \in \mathcal{E}\left(\mathcal{P}_{4,3}^{c 0+}\right)$. If $\mathfrak{e}_{s, t}$ is not PSD, then $\mathcal{L}_{(0: s: t: 1)}^{c 0+}=0$.

Proof. (1) follows from $\Phi_{4,3}^{c 0}(a: b: c: a-b+c)=(2: 1: 0: 1)$, and $\Phi_{4,3}^{c 0}(a: b: a: b)=(1: 0: 1: 0)$. (2), (3) The Jacobian of $\Phi_{4,3}^{c 0}$ is equal to

$$
-(a-b+c-d)^{3}\left((a-c)^{2}+(b-d)^{2}\right)^{2}(a+b+c+d) s_{0}(a, b, c, d)^{2} .
$$

Note that $V_{+}\left(s_{0}\right)=\{(1: 1: 1: 1)\}$. On the other hand,

$$
\begin{aligned}
& f_{4,3}^{c 0}\left(\Phi_{4,3}^{c 0}(a, b, c, d)\right) \\
& \quad=a b c d(a-b+c-d)^{4}(a+b+c+d)^{2}\left((a-c)^{2}+\left(b-d^{2}\right)^{4} \geq 0\right.
\end{aligned}
$$

By Corollary 2.13 and (1), we have the conclusion.
(4) Let $f_{i}\left(x_{0}, x_{1}, x_{2}, x_{3}\right):=\frac{\partial}{\partial x_{i}} f_{4,3}^{c 0}\left(x_{0}, x_{1}, x_{2}, x_{3}\right)$ and

$$
\begin{aligned}
h_{i}(s, t) & :=f_{i}\left(\Phi_{4,3}^{c 0}(0, s, t, 1)\right) \\
g_{c}(s, t) & :=s t(t-s-1)^{2}(s+t+1)\left((s-1)^{2}+t^{2}\right)^{2} .
\end{aligned}
$$

Then $h_{i}(s, t)=g_{c}(s, t) g_{i}(s, t)(i=0,1,2,3)$.

It is easy to draw a graph of $X_{4,3}^{c 0+}$ using Mathematica. But it may present incorrect impression. It seems that $X_{4,3}^{c 0+}$ is a convex set. But it is not true. The following observation show us that $X_{4,3}^{c 0+}$ is not convex near (1:0:0:0). Cut $\partial X_{4,3}^{c 0+}$ by the plane $V_{\mathbb{R}}\left(x_{1}-x_{3}\right)$. Note that

$$
f_{4,3}^{c 0}(1, x, y, x)=x^{2}(2 x-3 y-1)\left(2 x^{3}+x^{2} y-y^{3}-x^{2}+2 y^{2}-y\right)
$$

The graph of $V_{\mathbb{R}}\left(2 x^{3}+x^{2} y-y^{3}-x^{2}+2 y^{2}-y\right)$ is not convex near $(x, y)=(0,0)$. Thus $X_{4,3}^{c 0+}$ is not convex. This also implies that $\mathfrak{e}_{s, t} \notin \mathcal{P}_{4,3}^{c 0+}$ for some $(s, t) \in B_{0}$.

Lemma 4.4. Let $\left(P_{1} P_{2}\right):=\left\{\Phi_{4,3}^{c 0}(0: t: 0: 1) \in \mathbb{P}_{+}^{3} \mid 0<t<1\right\}$. Then the following hold:
(1) $\operatorname{Sing}\left(\operatorname{Zar}\left(\partial X_{4,3}^{c 0+}\right)\right) \cap\left(\partial X_{4,3}^{c 0+}\right)=C \cup\left(P_{1} P_{2}\right) \cup\left\{P_{1}, P_{2}\right\} . C$ and $\left(P_{1} P_{2}\right)$ are nodal double curves. $P_{1}$ and $P_{2}$ are normal crossing triple points.
(2) $\Delta^{3}\left(X_{4,3}^{c 0+}\right)=\left\{\operatorname{Int}\left(X_{4,3}^{c 0+}\right)\right\}, \Delta^{2}\left(X_{4,3}^{c 0+}\right)=\{S\}, \Delta^{1}\left(X_{4,3}^{c 0+}\right)=\left\{C,\left(P_{1} P_{2}\right)\right\}, \Delta^{0}\left(X_{4,3}^{c 0+}\right)$ $=\left\{P_{1}, P_{2}\right\}$.
Proof. Note that $P_{2}=\Phi_{4,3}^{c 0}\left(E_{2}\right)$, and

$$
C=\left\{\left(x_{0}: x_{1}: 0: x_{3}\right) \in \mathbb{P}_{+}^{3} \mid x_{1}^{3}-x_{0} x_{1} x_{3}+x_{3}^{3}=0\right\}-\left\{P_{1}, P_{2}\right\}
$$

(1) is a result of basic but long calculation. Please observe the graph of $\Phi_{4,3}^{c 0}(0, s, t, 1)$ and $f_{4,3}^{c 0}(1, x, y, z)=0$ using Mathematica.
(2) follows from (1).

Remember that $\partial \mathcal{P}_{4,3}^{c 0+}=\bigcup_{D \in \Delta\left(X_{4,3}^{c 0+}\right)} \mathcal{F}(D)$. Let's observe whether each $\mathcal{F}(D)$ is a face components of $\mathcal{P}_{4,3}^{c 0+}$ or not.

Since $\operatorname{Zar}\left(\operatorname{Int}\left(X_{4,3}^{c 0+}\right)\right)=\mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}^{3}, \mathcal{F}\left(\operatorname{Int}\left(X_{4,3}^{c 0+}\right)\right)$ is not a face component.
$\operatorname{Zar}\left(\mathcal{F}\left(\left(P_{1} P_{2}\right)\right)\right)$ is two dimensional plane defined by $p_{0}=p_{2}=0$. Thus, $\mathcal{F}\left(\left(P_{1} P_{2}\right)\right)$ is not a face component. Therefore, we have:

Lemmma 4.5. (1) $\partial \mathcal{P}_{4,3}^{c 0+}=\mathcal{F}_{P_{1}} \cup \mathcal{F}_{P_{2}} \cup \mathcal{F}_{S} \cup \mathcal{F}_{C}$.
(2) $B_{0}$ is a test set of $\mathfrak{P}_{4,3}^{c 0+}$. In other words, if $f \in \mathcal{H}_{4,3}^{c 0}$ satisfies $f(0, s, t, 1)=0$ for all $s \geq 0, t \geq 0$, then $f(\mathbf{a}) \geq 0$ for all $\mathbf{a} \in \mathbb{R}_{+}^{4}$.
Proof. (1) is already proved.
(2) By (1), we have $\operatorname{Cls}\left(\Phi_{4,3}^{c 0}\left(B_{0}\right)\right) \supset \partial X_{4,3}^{c 0+} \supset \mathcal{E}\left(X_{4,3}^{c 0+}\right)$. By Theorem 2.10, we have the conclusion.

Note that (III) of Theorem 4.1 follows from the above proposition.
Lemma 4.6. We regard as $\mathcal{F}_{4,3}^{c 0+}=\mathbb{R}^{4}$ by identifying $\left(p_{0}, p_{1}, p_{2}, p_{3}\right) \in \mathbb{R}^{4}$ with $\sum_{i=0}^{3} p_{i} s_{i} \in \mathcal{H}_{4,3}^{c 0+}$. Then,
(1) $\operatorname{Zar}\left(\mathcal{F}_{P_{1}}\right)=V_{\mathbb{R}}\left(p_{0}\right)$. Thus $\mathcal{F}_{P_{1}}=\left\{f \in \mathcal{P}_{4,3}^{c 0} \mid f\right.$ is at infinity $\}$.
(2) $\operatorname{Zar}\left(\mathcal{F}_{P_{2}}\right)=V_{\mathbb{R}}\left(p_{0}+p_{2}\right)$.
(3) $\operatorname{disc}_{S}\left(g_{0}(s, t), g_{1}(s, t), g_{2}(s, t), g_{3}(s, t)\right)=0$ for all $s, t \in \mathbb{R}$.
(4) $\operatorname{disc}_{S}\left(g_{0}(s, t), g_{3}(s, t), g_{2}(s, t), g_{1}(s, t)\right)=0$ for all $s, t \in \mathbb{R}$.
(5) $\operatorname{Zar}\left(\mathcal{F}_{C}\right)=V_{\mathbb{R}}\left(\operatorname{disc}_{C}\right)$.
(6) $\operatorname{Zar}\left(\mathcal{F}_{S}\right)=V_{\mathbb{R}}\left(\operatorname{disc}_{S}\right)$.

Proof. (1) and (2) are trivial.
(3) and (4) follow from direct calculation.
(5) follows from study of $\mathcal{P}_{3,3}^{c+}$. See $\S 3$ of [3].
(6) follows from (3).

Now, we shall observe $\mathcal{F}_{P_{2}}$. In the definition of $\mathfrak{e}_{s, t}, \mathfrak{e}_{1,0}$ is a zero polynomial, because $g_{i}(1,0)=0(i=0,1,2,3)$. Put $g_{i}^{P_{2}}(c):=\lim _{h \rightarrow 0} \frac{g_{i}(c h+1, h)}{4 h^{2}}$. Then $g_{0}^{P_{2}}(c)=1, g_{1}^{P_{2}}(c)=$ $c(c-2), g_{2}^{P_{2}}(c)=-1, g_{3}^{P_{2}}(c)=c(c+2)$.

Lemma 4.7. For $c \in \mathbb{R}$, let

$$
\mathfrak{e}_{c}^{P_{2}}:=s_{0}+c(c-2) s_{1}-s_{2}+c(c+2) s_{3}
$$

and $\mathfrak{e}_{\infty}^{P_{2}}:=s_{1}+s_{3}$.
(1) $\partial \mathcal{F}_{P_{2}} \cap \mathcal{H}_{4,3}^{c 0}=\left\{\mathfrak{e}_{c}^{P_{2}} \mid c \in \mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}^{1}\right\}$. Moreover, $\mathfrak{e}_{c}^{P_{2}} \in \mathcal{F}_{P_{2}} \cap \mathcal{F}_{S}, \mathfrak{e}_{\infty}^{P_{2}} \in \mathcal{F}_{P_{2}} \cap \mathcal{F}_{S} \cap \mathcal{F}_{P_{1}}$.
(2) $\partial \mathcal{F}_{P_{2}} \subset \mathcal{F}_{S}$.
(3) $\mathcal{F}_{P_{2}} \cap \mathcal{F}_{S}=V\left(p_{0}+p_{2}, 8 p_{0}\left(p_{1}+p_{3}\right)-\left(p_{1}-p_{3}\right)^{2}\right)$.
(4) $\mathfrak{e}_{c}^{P_{2}} \in \mathcal{E}\left(\mathcal{P}_{4,3}^{c 0+}\right)$ for all $c \in \mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}^{1}$.

Proof. Let $c_{2}(u, v):=(u-1)^{2}+v(u+1)$ and $c_{1}(u, v):=2(u-1) v(v-u-1) . c_{2}(u, v) \geq 0$ for $u \geq 0, v \geq 0$. Then,

$$
\mathfrak{e}_{c}^{P_{2}}(0, u, v, 1)=v c_{2}(u, v)\left(c+\frac{c_{1}(u, v)}{2 v c_{2}(u, v)}\right)^{2}+\frac{(u+1)\left((u-1)^{2}+v^{2}\right)^{2}}{c_{2}(u, v)} \geq 0
$$

Thus, $f_{c}^{P_{2}}$ is PSD for $c \in \mathbb{R}$. We have already proved that $f_{\infty}^{P_{2}}=s_{1}+s_{3}$ is PSD. Note that $\operatorname{disc}_{S}\left(p_{0}, p_{1},-p_{0}, p_{3}\right)=2 p_{0}\left(\left(p_{0}-p_{1}\right)^{2}+\left(p_{0}-p_{3}\right)^{2}\right)\left(8 p_{0}\left(p_{1}+p_{3}\right)-\left(p_{1}-p_{3}\right)^{2}\right)^{3}$.
(1) Since $\mathfrak{e}_{c}^{P_{2}}=\lim _{h \rightarrow 0} \mathfrak{e}_{c h+1, h} / 4 h^{2}$, we have $\mathfrak{e}_{c}^{P_{2}} \in \mathcal{F}_{S}$. It is easy to see that $\mathbb{R}_{+} \cdot \mathfrak{e}_{\infty}^{P_{2}}=$ $\mathcal{F}_{P_{2}} \cap \mathcal{F}_{C} \cap \mathcal{F}_{P_{1}}$, We shall determine $\left(\mathcal{F}_{P_{2}} \cap \mathcal{F}_{C}\right)-\mathcal{F}_{P_{1}}$. Let

$$
\breve{V}_{C}:=\left\{\left(1, p_{1},-1, p_{2}\right) \in \breve{\mathcal{E}}_{4,3}^{c 0} \mid 8\left(p_{1}+p_{3}\right)-\left(p_{1}-p_{3}\right)^{2}=0\right\} .
$$

Since $\{(1, c(c-2),-1, c(c+2)) \mid c \in \mathbb{R}\}$ agree with $\breve{V}_{C}$.
(2) Since $\mathbb{R}_{+} \cdot \breve{V}_{C} \cup \mathbb{R}_{+} \cdot \mathfrak{e}_{\infty}^{P_{2}}$ is a conic closed convex cone, it must agree with $\mathcal{F}_{C}$, and $\partial \mathcal{F}_{C}$ is generated by $\mathfrak{e}_{c}^{P_{2}}\left(c \in \mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}^{1}\right)$.
(3) follows from (1) and (2).
(4) Put $D_{P_{2}}:=\left\{\left(p_{0}: p_{1}: p_{2}: p_{3}\right) \in \mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}^{3} \mid p_{0}+p_{2} \geq 0,8 p_{0}\left(p_{1}+p_{3}\right) \geqq\left(p_{1}-p_{3}\right)^{2}\right\}$. Then $\mathcal{F}_{P_{2}}=\mathbb{R}_{+} \cdot D_{P_{2}}$, and $\mathfrak{e}_{c}^{P_{2}} \in \partial \mathcal{F}_{P_{2}}$. Any point of $\partial D_{P_{2}}$ is an extremal point of $D_{P_{2}}$.

To characterized $\mathfrak{e}_{c}^{P_{2}}$, we need an infinitesimal local cone. Let $\pi: X \rightarrow A=\mathbb{P}_{+}^{2}$ be the blowing up at (1:0:1), and put $\mathfrak{e}_{c}^{b}(x, y, z):=\mathfrak{e}_{c}^{P_{2}}(x z, y z+1, z, 1) / z^{2}$. Then $\mathfrak{e}_{c}^{b}(x, y, 0)=$ $2(c x+y-t)^{2}$. This zero locus $V_{X}(c x+y-t, z)$ characterizes $\mathfrak{e}_{c}^{P_{2}}$.

Next we shall study $\mathcal{F}_{S} \cap \mathcal{F}_{C}$. Remember that disc ${ }_{C}$ is the edge discriminant of $X_{3,3}^{c+}$ and $X_{3,3}^{c 0+}$. Let

$$
\mathcal{D}_{C}:=\left\{(x, y, z) \in \breve{\mathcal{H}}_{4,3}^{c 0+} \mid y \geq-1 \text { and } d_{C}(x, z) \geq 0\right\} .
$$

Then $\mathcal{D}_{C}$ is a closed convex set such that $\breve{\mathcal{P}}_{4,3}^{c 0+} \subset \mathcal{D}_{C}$, and $\left.\left(\partial \breve{\mathcal{P}}_{4,3}^{c 0+}\right) \cap \operatorname{Int}\left(\mathcal{D}_{C}\right) \subset V_{\mathbb{R}}(\operatorname{disc})_{S}\right)$ by Lemma 4.6 . We need the following polynomial to describe the cusp loci of $V_{\mathbb{R}}\left(\operatorname{disc}_{S}\right)$.

$$
\begin{aligned}
& f_{S}^{c u s p}(x, y)=260403739669+153581431744 x+102255553008 x^{2}+5758906656 x^{3} \\
&+2375407488 x^{4}-2980119168 x^{5}+472233216 x^{6}-115722240 x^{7} \\
&+17307648 x^{8}-438272 x^{9}+4096 x^{10}+89440948796 y+32061417248 x y \\
&+8138124864 x^{2} y-17528885472 x^{3} y-2067065472 x^{4} y-828572544 x^{5} y \\
&+1188607488 x^{6} y-112318464 x^{7} y-15593472 x^{8} y-126976 x^{9} y+8192 x^{10} y \\
&-223071977286 y^{2}-16231383328 x y^{2}-12833341936 x^{2} y^{2}+40377065344 x^{3} y^{2} \\
& \quad+5505244544 x^{4} y^{2}+4819181440 x^{5} y^{2}-264563968 x^{6} y^{2}+218927104 x^{7} y^{2} \\
& \quad+9482240 x^{8} y^{2}+176128 x^{9} y^{2}+4096 x^{10} y^{2}+30713189004 y^{3}+8960225536 x y^{3} \\
& \quad+17703049984 x^{2} y^{3}-2170474624 x^{3} y^{3}-7085133440 x^{4} y^{3}-4728214912 x^{5} y^{3} \\
&-1856392192 x^{6} y^{3}-112496640 x^{7} y^{3}-3928064 x^{8} y^{3}-135168 x^{9} y^{3} \\
&+61229381323 y^{4}-32671427200 x y^{4}-16135419808 x^{2} y^{4}-19363454784 x^{3} y^{4} \\
&+2347438208 x^{4} y^{4}+668450944 x^{5} y^{4}+1133005568 x^{6} y^{4}+47364096 x^{7} y^{4} \\
&+1464320 x^{8} y^{4}-40004520712 y^{5}+14114790976 x y^{5}-921252992 x^{2} y^{5} \\
&+9081775296 x^{3} y^{5}+71177344 x^{4} y^{5}+679918976 x^{5} y^{5}-112298496 x^{6} y^{5} \\
&-6821888 x^{7} y^{5}+10688483692 y^{6}-1398548800 x y^{6}+3457102112 x^{2} y^{6} \\
&-1135819904 x^{3} y^{6}+55287936 x^{4} y^{6}-134577536 x^{5} y^{6}-18625280 x^{6} y^{6} \\
&-870429832 y^{7}+226903552 x y^{7}-733186304 x^{2} y^{7}-48610432 x^{3} y^{7} \\
&-35363712 x^{4} y^{7}-12108928 x^{5} y^{7}-108565637 y^{8}-133149760 x y^{8} \\
&+1725104 x^{2} y^{8}+6646560 x^{3} y^{8}-2811392 x^{4} y^{8}+4147404 y^{9}+9240992 x y^{9} \\
&+5649472 x^{2} y^{9}-26336 x^{3} y^{9}+2233722 y^{10}+1416544 x y^{10}+84944 x^{2} y^{10} \\
&+121340 y^{11}+16896 x y^{11}+517 y^{12} .
\end{aligned}
$$

Lemma 4.8. Consider on $\breve{\mathcal{H}}_{4,3}^{c 0}:(1, x, y, z) \cong \mathbb{R}^{3}$. Then
$\operatorname{Sing}\left(V_{\mathbb{R}}\left(\operatorname{disc}_{S}(1, x, y, z)\right)\right) \cap \mathcal{P}_{4,3}^{c 0+}=\left\{Q_{0}\right\} \cup L^{s} \cup C_{1}^{c u s p} \cup C_{2}^{c u s p} \cup C_{3}^{c u s p} \cup C_{4}^{c u s p} \subset \breve{\mathcal{H}}_{4,3}^{c 0}$, where $Q_{0}, L^{s}$ and $C_{i}^{c u s p}$ are as the follows:
(1) $Q_{0}$ is a point defined by $(x, y, z)=(-1,3,-1)$. This lies on $\partial \breve{\mathcal{P}}_{4,3}^{c 0+}$.
(2) $L^{s}$ is the half line defined by $x=z=(y-1) / 2, y \geq-1$. Note that $L^{s} \cap \partial \mathcal{P}_{4,3}^{c 0+}=\left\{Q_{0}\right\}$.
(3) The hyperbolic curve $C^{s}$ on the plane $V_{\mathbb{R}}(x-z)$ defined by $x=z=-\left(y^{2}-2 y+\right.$ $13) /(4 y+4)$ is a singular locus of of $V_{\mathbb{R}}\left(\operatorname{disc}_{S}(1, x, y, z)\right)$. But $C^{s} \cap \partial \mathcal{P}_{4,3}^{c 0+}=\left\{Q_{0}\right\}$.
(4) Let $x=\alpha_{i}(y)$ be all the four real roots of $f_{S}^{c u s p}(x, y)=0$ when we regard $y$ to be a constant where $y \geq 3$ and $\alpha_{1}(y) \leq \alpha_{2}(y) \leq \alpha_{3}(y) \leq \alpha_{4}(y)$. Note that $\alpha_{1}(3)=\alpha_{2}(3)=$ $\alpha_{3}(3)=\alpha_{4}(3)=1$. Then, the following four branches are cusps of $S$.

$$
\begin{aligned}
& C_{1}^{\text {cusp }}=\left\{\left(1: \alpha_{1}(y): y: \alpha_{4}(y)\right) \in \breve{\mathcal{H}}_{4,3}^{c 0} \mid y>3\right\}, \\
& C_{2}^{\text {cusp }}=\left\{\left(1: \alpha_{2}(y): y: \alpha_{3}(y)\right) \in \breve{\mathcal{H}}_{4,3}^{c 0} \mid y>3\right\}, \\
& C_{3}^{\text {cusp }}=\left\{\left(1: \alpha_{3}(y): y: \alpha_{2}(y)\right) \in \breve{\mathcal{H}}_{4,3}^{c 0} \mid y>3\right\}, \\
& C_{4}^{\text {cusp }}=\left\{\left(1: \alpha_{4}(y): y: \alpha_{1}(y)\right) \in \breve{\mathcal{H}}_{4,3}^{c 0} \mid y>3\right\} .
\end{aligned}
$$

Proof. Let $f(x, y, z):=\operatorname{disc}_{S}(1, x, y, z)$ and $f_{x}:=\frac{\partial f}{\partial x}$ and so on. $\operatorname{Sing}\left(V_{\mathbb{R}}\left(\operatorname{disc}_{S}(1\right.\right.$, $x, y, z))$ ) can be obtained by solve the system of equations $f(x, y, z)=f_{x}(x, y, z)=f_{y}(x$, $y, z)=f_{z}(x, y, z)=0$. But it is next to impossible to proceed this calculation. Instead of it, we eliminate $z$ from $f_{x}(x, y, z)=0, f_{y}(x, y, z)=0$, and $f_{z}(x, y, z)=0$. During this elimination process, we obtain some factors which include $\operatorname{Sing}\left(V_{\mathbb{R}}\left(\operatorname{disc}_{S}(1, x, y, z)\right)\right)$. $2 x+y-1,4(x+1)^{2}+(y-3)^{2}, y^{2}+4 x(y+1)-2 y+13$ and $f_{S}^{c u s p}(x, y)$ are such factors. Note that

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \operatorname{disc}_{S}(1, x, y, x)=(2 x+y-1)^{2}\left(y^{2}+4 x y+4 x-2 y+13\right)^{2} \\
&\left(16 x^{3}-x^{2} y+18 x y-x^{2}-y^{2}+18 x+25 y+26\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

Proof of Theorem 4.1. We take the section of $\breve{\mathcal{P}}_{4,3}^{c 0+}$ by the hyperplane

$$
H_{r}:=\left\{(1: x: y: z) \in \mathcal{H}_{4,3}^{c 0} \mid y=r\right\}
$$

We regard $H_{r}$ as $(x, z)$-plane. Put

$$
\begin{aligned}
& D_{r}:=\left\{(x, z) \in H_{r} \mid(1: x: r: z) \in \mathcal{P}_{4,3}^{c 0+}\right\} \\
& D_{C}:=\mathcal{D}_{C} \cap H_{r}=\left\{(x, z) \in H_{r} \mid d_{C}(x, z) \geq 0\right\} \\
& V_{C}:=\partial D_{C}=\left\{(x, z) \in H_{r} \mid d_{C}(x, z)=0\right\} \\
& V_{S}^{r}:=\left\{(x, z) \in H_{r} \mid \operatorname{disc}_{S}(1, x, r, z)=0\right\}-\left(C^{s} \cup L^{s}\right) \cap H_{r}
\end{aligned}
$$

(O-1) If $r<-1$, then $D_{r}=\emptyset$, by Lemma 4.6(2).
(O-2) If $r=-1$, then the condition of (1) of Theorem 4.1 determines the set $\breve{\mathcal{P}}_{4,3}^{c 0+} \cap H_{-1}$, because of Lemma 4.7.


Fig.4.2 : The case $r=3$
(I) When $-1<r<3, V_{S}^{r}$ is as Fig.4.1. Two points $C^{s} \cap H_{r}$ and $L^{s} \cap H_{r}$ are all the isolated singularities of $V_{\mathbb{R}}\left(\operatorname{disc}_{S}\right) \cap H_{3} . V_{S}^{r}$ is a smooth curve in $D_{C}$ and enclose a convex set $\mathcal{P}_{4,3}^{c 0+} \cap H_{r}$. Thus,

$$
D_{r}:=\left\{(x, z) \in \mathbb{R}^{2} \mid \operatorname{disc}_{S}(1, x, r, z) \geq 0 \text { and } d_{C}(x, z) \geq 0\right\} .
$$

Thus, the conditions of (2) of Theorem 4.1 determines $\breve{\mathcal{P}}_{4,3}^{c 0+} \cap H_{r}$.
(II) Consider the case $r=3$. Let

$$
\begin{aligned}
f_{3}^{S}(x, z) & :=x^{6}-4 x^{5} z+7 x^{4} z^{2}-8 x^{3} z^{3}+7 x^{2} z^{4}-4 x z^{5}+z^{6} \\
& -174 x^{5}-342 x^{4} z-508 x^{3} z^{2}-508 x^{2} z^{3}-342 x z^{4}-174 z^{5} \\
& -414 x^{4}-712 x^{3} z-1332 x^{2} z^{2}-712 x z^{3}-414 z^{4} \\
& -800 x^{3}-4320 x^{2} z-4320 x z^{2}-800 z^{3} \\
& -6592 x^{2}-16512 x z-6592 z^{2}-16384 x-16384 z-11776 .
\end{aligned}
$$

Then $\operatorname{disc}_{S}(1, x, 3, z)=-2(x+z+2)^{2} f_{3}^{S}(x, z)$. As Fig 4.2, $V_{\mathbb{R}}\left(f_{3}^{S}\right)$ tangents $V_{C}$ at three points $P_{3,1}^{\mathrm{tan}}, P_{3,4}^{\mathrm{tan}}$ and $P_{3,2}^{\mathrm{tan}}=P_{3,3}^{\mathrm{tan}}$ (these symbols will be explained in (III)). Moreover $V_{\mathbb{R}}\left(f_{3}^{S}\right) \subset D_{C}$. Thus,

$$
D_{3}:=\left\{(x, z) \in \mathbb{R}^{2} \mid \operatorname{disc}_{S}(1, x, 3, z) \geq 0 \text { and } d_{C}(x, z) \geq 0\right\},
$$

and the conditions of (2) of Theorem 4.1 determines $\breve{\mathcal{P}}_{4,3}^{c 0+} \cap H_{3}$.
Note that $V_{\mathbb{R}}\left(f_{3}^{S}\right) \cap V_{\mathbb{R}}(z+11.851831 \cdots)=\emptyset$, and $V_{\mathbb{R}}\left(f_{3}^{S}\right) \cap V_{\mathbb{R}}\left(z-z_{0}\right)$ is two points for $z_{0}>-11.851831 \cdots$.
(III) Consider the case $r>3$. Then, $V_{S}^{r}$ has just four cusps $P_{r, i}^{\text {cusp }}:=C_{i}^{\text {cusp }} \cap H_{r}=$ $\left(\alpha_{i}(r), \alpha_{5-i}(r)\right)(i=1,2,3,4)$. Since $V_{S}^{r}$ is symmetric with respect to the line $V_{\mathbb{R}}(x-z)$, it is enough to consider the part $z \geq x$. As Fig. 4.3, we divide the part $z>\alpha_{4}(y)$ of $V_{S}^{r}$ into $V_{S}^{r, a}$ and $V_{S}^{r, b}$. Let $V_{S}^{r, c}$ be the smooth interval between $P_{r, 2}^{\text {cusp }}$ and $P_{r, 3}^{\text {cusp }}$ of $V_{S}^{r}$.

We observe $\mathcal{F}_{S} \cap \mathcal{F}_{C} \cap \mathscr{\mathcal { F }}_{4,3}^{c 0}$. Let

$$
\begin{aligned}
L_{x} & :=\left\{(0: 0: w: 1) \in \mathbb{P}_{+}^{3} \mid w \in[0, \infty]\right\}, \\
L_{y} & :=\left\{(0: w: 0: 1) \in \mathbb{P}_{+}^{3} \mid w \in[0, \infty]\right\}, \\
L_{z} & :=\left\{(0: x: y: 0) \in \mathbb{P}_{+}^{3} \mid(x: y) \in \mathbb{P}_{+}^{1}\right\} .
\end{aligned}
$$

Note that $\partial \mathrm{Cls}_{\mathbb{P}_{+}^{3}}\left(\overline{B_{0}}\right)=L_{x} \cup L_{y} \cup L_{z}$.
Define a rational map $G^{S}: \overline{B_{0}} \cdots \rightarrow \mathbb{P}\left(\mathcal{H}_{4,3}^{c 0}\right)$ by

$$
G^{S}(0, x, y, 1):=\left(g_{0}(x, y): g_{1}(x, y): g_{2}(x, y): g_{3}(x, y)\right) .
$$

Note that (0:1:0:1) $\in \operatorname{Bs} G$. Since $g_{i}(s, t)=f_{i}\left(\Phi_{4,3}^{c 0}(0, s, t, 1)\right) / g_{c}(s, t)$ (see the proof of Lemma 4.3), we can extend $G$ to $G^{S}: \partial \mathbb{P}_{+}^{3} \cdots \rightarrow \mathbb{P}\left(\mathcal{H}_{4,3}^{c 0}\right)$ by $G^{S}(x: y: 1: 0)=G^{S}(y: 1: 0: x)=$ $G^{S}(1: 0: x: y)=G^{S}(0: x: y: 1):=G^{S}(0, x, y, 1)$.

Since $g_{0}(w, 0)=0, G^{S}\left(L_{y}\right) \cap \breve{\mathcal{H}}_{4,3}^{c 0}=\emptyset$. Since $G^{S}(0: x: y: 0)=G^{S}(0: 0: x / y: 1)$, we have $G^{S}\left(L_{z}\right)=G^{S}\left(L_{x}\right)$. Since

$$
\operatorname{disc}_{C}\left(g_{0}(0, w), g_{1}(0, w), g_{3}(0, w)\right)=0,
$$

we have $G^{S}\left(L_{x}\right) \subset V_{\mathbb{R}}\left(\operatorname{disc}_{C}\right) \cap V_{\mathbb{R}}\left(\operatorname{disc}_{S}\right)$. Put $C_{x}^{\tan }:=G^{S}\left(L_{x}\right)$.
Similarly, we define a rational map $G^{\prime}: \overline{B_{0}} \cdots \rightarrow \mathbb{P}\left(\mathcal{H}_{4,3}^{c 0}\right)$ by

$$
G^{\prime}(0: x: y: 1):=\left(g_{0}(x, y): g_{3}(x, y): g_{2}(x, y): g_{1}(x, y)\right),
$$

and let $C_{z}^{\tan }:=G^{\prime}\left(L_{x}\right)$. Then $C_{x}^{\tan } \cup C_{z}^{\tan } \subset V_{\mathbb{R}}\left(\operatorname{disc}_{C}\right) \cap V_{\mathbb{R}}\left(\operatorname{disc}_{S}\right)$.
Put $H_{\geq 3}:=\left\{(1: x: r: z) \in \mathcal{H}_{4,3}^{c 0} \mid r \geq 3\right\}$. We regard $H_{\geq 3} \subset \mathcal{H}_{4,3}^{c 0} \subset \mathbb{P}\left(\mathcal{H}_{4,3}^{c 0}\right)$. We shall determine $C_{x}^{\text {tan }} \cap H_{\geq 3}$. Let $\delta:=0.2955977425 \cdots$ be the real root of $t^{3}+t^{2}+3 t-1=0$. Then, all the real roots of $g_{2}(0, t) / g_{0}(0, t)=3$ are $t=1, \delta$. We put

$$
\begin{array}{ll}
C_{1}^{\text {tan }}:=\left\{G^{\prime}(0: 0: w: 1) \in \mathbb{P}\left(\mathcal{H}_{4,3}^{c 0}\right) \mid 0<w \leq \delta\right\} \subset C_{z}^{\text {tan }}, & P_{r, 1}^{\text {tan }}:=C_{1}^{\text {tan }} \cap H_{r} \in \breve{\mathcal{P}}_{4,3}^{c 0+}, \\
C_{2}^{\text {tan }}:=\left\{G^{S}(0: 0: w: 1) \in \mathbb{P}\left(\mathcal{H}_{4,3}^{c o}\right) \mid w \geq 1\right\} \subset C_{x}^{\text {tan }}, & P_{r, 2}^{\text {tan }}:=C_{2}^{\text {tan }} \cap H_{r} \in \breve{\mathcal{P}}_{4,0}^{c o+}, \\
C_{3}^{\text {tan }}:=\left\{G^{\prime}(0: 0: w: 1) \in \mathbb{P}\left(\mathcal{H}_{4,3}^{c 0}\right) \mid w \geq 1\right\} \subset C_{z}^{\text {tan }}, & P_{r, 3}^{\text {tan }}:=C_{3}^{\text {tan }} \cap H_{r} \in \breve{\mathcal{P}}_{4,3}^{\text {co+ }}, \\
C_{4}^{\text {tan }}:=\left\{G^{S}(0: 0: w: 1) \in \mathbb{P}\left(\mathcal{H}_{4,3}^{00}\right) \mid 0<w \leq \delta\right\} \subset C_{x}^{\text {tan }}, & P_{r, 4}^{\text {tan }}:=C_{4}^{\text {tan }} \cap H_{r} \in \breve{\mathcal{P}}_{4,3}^{c 0+} .
\end{array}
$$

Then $C_{x}^{\mathrm{tan}} \cap H_{\geq 3}=C_{1}^{\mathrm{tan}} \cup C_{3}^{\mathrm{tan}}$ and $C_{z}^{\mathrm{tan}} \cap H_{\geq 3}=C_{2}^{\mathrm{tan}} \cup C_{4}^{\mathrm{tan}}$. Note that $\mathcal{F}_{S} \cap \mathcal{F}_{C} \cap$ $\left\{G^{S}(0: 0: w: 1) \in \mathbb{P}\left(\overline{\mathcal{H}}_{4,3}^{c 0}\right) \mid \delta<w<1\right\}=\emptyset$.

Lemma 4.9. $C_{1}^{\mathrm{tan}} \cup C_{2}^{\mathrm{tan}} \cup C_{3}^{\mathrm{tan}} \cup C_{4}^{\mathrm{tan}} \subset \operatorname{Zar}\left(\mathcal{F}_{S} \cap \mathcal{F}_{C}\right) \cap H_{\geq 3}$.
Proof. Clear.

Put $C^{\text {cusp }}:=\mathrm{Cls}_{\breve{\mathcal{H}}_{4,3}^{\text {co }}}\left(C_{1}^{\text {cusp }} \cup C_{2}^{\text {cusp }} \cup C_{3}^{\text {cusp }} \cup C_{4}^{\text {cusp }}\right)$. Let's determine $C_{x}^{\text {tan }} \cap C^{\text {cusp }}$. Since $C_{x}^{\text {tan }}=G^{S}\left(L_{x}\right) \subset V_{\mathbb{R}}\left(\operatorname{disc}_{C}\right) \cap V_{\mathbb{R}}\left(\operatorname{disc}_{S}\right)$, and

$$
G^{S}(0: 0: w: 1)=\left(1: \frac{1-2 w^{3}}{w^{2}}: \frac{\left(w^{2}+1\right)^{2}-w}{w}: \frac{w^{3}-2}{w}\right),
$$

we put $G_{x}^{S}(w):=\left(1-2 w^{3}\right) / w^{2}, G_{y}^{S}(w):=\left(\left(w^{2}+1\right)^{2}-w\right) / w$ and $G_{z}^{S}(w):=\left(w^{3}-2\right) / w=$ $G_{x}^{S}(1 / w)$.

Lemma 4.10. $\eta(x, y)=61+62 x+56 y+32 x^{2}+30 x y-6 y^{2}+9 x^{3}+4 x^{2} y-6 x y^{2}-$ $16 y^{3}+x^{4}-4 x^{2} y^{2}-6 x y^{3}+y^{4}-x^{3} y^{2}$ has the following properties:
(1) If (1:x:y:z) $\in C_{x}^{\mathrm{tan}} \cup C_{z}^{\mathrm{tan}}$, then $\eta(x+z, y)=0$.
(2) Let $r>3$. On a plane $H_{r}$, the zero locus $\eta(x+z, r)=0$ is the union of two lines. One is the line $P_{r, 1}^{\mathrm{tan}} P_{r, 4}^{\mathrm{tan}}$, and the other is the line $P_{r, 2}^{\mathrm{tan}} P_{r, 3}^{\mathrm{tan}} . \eta(x+z, r)<0$ between these two lines, and $\eta(x+z, r)>0$ outside.
Proof. (1) follows from $\eta\left(G_{x}^{S}(w)+G_{z}^{S}(w), G_{y}^{S}(w)\right)=0$.
(2) $\eta(x, r)=0$ has just two real roots for $r>3$, and $\eta(y-3, y)<0$ for $y<3$.

Note that

$$
f_{S}^{c u s p}\left(G_{x}^{S}(w), G_{y}^{S}(w)\right)=\frac{(w-1)^{4}\left(w^{2}+1\right)^{4}\left(w^{4}-6 w^{2}-8 w+1\right)^{2} f_{38}(w)}{w^{22}}
$$

here $f_{38}(w)$ is a polynomial of degree 38 whose real roots are two negative numbers $w=$ $-8.590880 \cdots, 2.4445756 \cdots$. Let $\tau_{1}:=0.1150 \cdots$ and $\tau_{2}:=2.9343 \cdots$ be the real roots of $w^{4}-6 w^{2}-8 w+1=0$, and

$$
r_{1}:=\frac{g_{2}\left(0, \tau_{1}\right)}{g_{0}\left(0, \tau_{1}\right)}=7.9207039574 \cdots, \quad r_{2}:=\frac{g_{2}\left(0, \tau_{2}\right)}{g_{0}\left(0, \tau_{2}\right)}=30.474537321 \cdots
$$

be the real roots of $r^{4}-28 r^{3}-90 r^{2}-92 r+16353=0$. Then, all positive the roots of $f_{S}^{c u s p}\left(G_{x}^{S}(w), G_{y}^{S}(w)\right)=0$ are $w=1, \tau_{1}, \tau_{2}$. In the case $w=1, G^{S}(0: 0: w: 1)=$ $(1:-1: 3:-1)=Q_{0}$. Thus, $C_{x}^{\mathrm{tan}} \cap C^{\text {cusp }}$ consists of three points $Q_{0}, P_{r_{1}, 1}^{\mathrm{tan}}=P_{r_{1}, 1}^{\text {cusp }}=$ $G^{S}\left(0: 0: \tau_{1}: 1\right)$, and $P_{r_{2}, 2}^{\mathrm{tan}}=P_{r_{2}, 2}^{\text {cusp }}=G^{S}\left(0: 0: \tau_{2}: 1\right)$. Similarly, $C_{z}^{\mathrm{tan}} \cap C^{c u s p}$ consists of three points $Q_{0}, P_{r_{1}, 4}^{\mathrm{tan}}=P_{r_{1}, 4}^{c \mathrm{susp}}=G^{\prime}\left(0: 0: \tau_{1}: 1\right)$, and $P_{r_{2}, 3}^{\mathrm{tan}}=P_{r_{2}, 3}^{c u s p}=G^{\prime}\left(0: 0: \tau_{2}: 1\right)$.

Lemma 4.11. In $\breve{\mathcal{H}}_{4,3}^{c 0} \cong \mathbb{R}^{3}:(x, y, z), \kappa_{1}(x+z)+\kappa_{2} y=1$ defines the plane which passes through $P_{r_{1}, 1}^{\tan }, P_{r_{2}, 2}^{\tan }, P_{r_{2}, 3}^{\tan }$ and $P_{r_{1}, 4}^{\tan }$.

Proof. Note that $P_{r_{1}, 1}^{\mathrm{tan}}=P_{r_{1}, 1}^{c u s p}=\left(\alpha_{1}\left(r_{1}\right), r_{1}, \alpha_{4}\left(r_{1}\right)\right)$ and so on.

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \alpha_{2}\left(r_{1}\right)+\alpha_{3}\left(r_{1}\right)=\frac{g_{1}\left(0, \tau_{1}\right)+g_{3}\left(0, \tau_{1}\right)}{g_{0}\left(0, \tau_{1}\right)}=G_{x}^{S}\left(\tau_{1}\right)+G_{z}^{S}\left(\tau_{1}\right) \\
& \alpha_{1}\left(r_{2}\right)+\alpha_{4}\left(r_{2}\right)=\frac{g_{1}\left(0, \tau_{2}\right)+g_{3}\left(0, \tau_{2}\right)}{g_{0}\left(0, \tau_{2}\right)}=G_{x}^{S}\left(\tau_{2}\right)+G_{z}^{S}\left(\tau_{2}\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

Solve $\kappa_{1}\left(G_{x}^{S}(w)+G_{z}^{S}(w)\right)+\kappa_{2} G_{y}^{S}(w)=1$ for $w=\tau_{1}$ and $\tau_{2}$. Then, we obtain

$$
\begin{aligned}
\kappa_{1} & :=\frac{s^{2} t^{2}-t^{3}+2 t^{2}-t}{s^{4}-2 s^{3} t-2 s t^{3}+t^{4}-4 s^{2} t+5 s t^{2}-2 t^{3}+2 s^{2}-2 s t-s+1} \\
& =0.0129074031 \cdots, \\
\kappa_{2} & :=\frac{-s t^{2}+2 t^{2}+s-2 t}{s^{4}-2 s^{3} t-2 s t^{3}+t^{4}-4 s^{2} t+5 s t^{2}-2 t^{3}+2 s^{2}-2 s t-s+1} \\
& =0.0318925844 \cdots,
\end{aligned}
$$

where $s=\tau_{1}+\tau_{2}, t=\tau_{1} \tau_{2}$. Let $\gamma, \delta$ be all the imaginal roots $w^{4}-6 w^{2}-8 w+1=0$, and put $s_{2}:=\gamma+\delta, t_{2}:=\gamma \delta$. Then $s+s_{2}=0, t t_{2}=1, t+t_{2}+s s_{2}=-6, t s_{2}+s t_{2}=8$. When we eliminate $s, t, s_{1}, t_{1}$ from these relations, we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
& 817808203 \kappa_{1}^{6}-546807084 \kappa_{1}^{5}+129155640 \kappa_{1}^{4}-13342016 \kappa_{1}^{3}+556080 \kappa_{1}^{2}-10176 \kappa_{1}+64=0 \\
& 43042537 \kappa_{2}^{6}-4514514 \kappa_{2}^{5}-188769 \kappa_{2}^{4}-38684 \kappa_{2}^{3}+4119 \kappa_{2}^{2}-114 \kappa_{2}+1=0 .
\end{aligned}
$$

Now, we shall complete the proof of Theorem 4.1. To prove (3), (4), (5) of Theorem 4.1, we put

$$
\left.\begin{array}{rl}
D_{r}^{(3)} & :=\left\{(x, z) \in H_{r} \left\lvert\, \begin{array}{l}
\left.\kappa_{1}(x+z)+\kappa_{2} r \geq 1, \operatorname{disc}_{S}(1, x, r, z) \geq 0, d_{C}(x, z) \geq 0\right\} \\
D_{r}^{(4)}
\end{array}\right.:=\left\{(x, z) \in H_{r} \left\lvert\, \begin{array}{l}
\kappa_{1}(x+z)+\kappa_{2} r<1, \eta(x+z, r)>0 \\
\operatorname{disc}_{S}(1, x, r, z) \geq 0, d_{C}(x, z) \geq 0
\end{array}\right.\right.\right.
\end{array}\right\}, ~ \begin{cases}D_{r}^{(5)} & :=\left\{(x, z) \in H_{r} \left\lvert\, \begin{array}{l}
\left.\kappa_{1}(x+z)+\kappa_{2} r<1, \eta(x+z, r) \leq 0, d_{C}(x, z) \geq 0\right\}
\end{array}\right.\right.\end{cases}
$$



Fig.4.3: The case $3<r<r_{1}$


Fig.4.4: The case $3<r<r_{1}$
(III-1) If $3<r<r_{1}$, then $P_{r, 1}^{\text {cusp }}=\left(\alpha_{1}(r), \alpha_{4}(r)\right) \in \operatorname{Int}\left(D_{C}\right)$, and $V_{S}^{r, a}$ tangents to $V_{C}$ at $P_{r, 1}^{\mathrm{tan}}$, as Fig. 4.3. This implies that $P_{r, 1}^{\mathrm{tan}} \in\left(\partial \mathcal{F}_{C}\right) \cap\left(\partial \mathcal{F}_{S}\right)$. We divide the curve segment $V_{S}^{r, a}$ at the point $P_{r, 1}^{\mathrm{tan}}$, and denote the upper part by

$$
V_{S}^{r, 1}:=\left\{(x, z) \in H_{r} \mid \operatorname{disc}_{S}(x, r, z)=0, d_{C}(x, z) \geq 0, z \geq z\left(P_{r, 1}^{\tan }\right)\right\},
$$

where $z(P)$ is the $z$-coordinate of the point $P \in H_{r}$. Then $V_{S}^{r, 1} \subset \mathcal{F}_{S}$. Every $P \in V_{S}^{r, a}-V_{S}^{r, 1}$ is obtained as $P=G(0: s: t: 1)$ for a certain $(s, t) \in \mathbb{C}^{2}-\overline{B_{0}}$.

Let $V_{S}^{r, 2}$ be the symmetric set of $V_{S}^{r, 1}$ with respect to the line $x=z$ on $H_{r}$.
Similarly, $\left(\alpha_{2}(r), \alpha_{3}(r)\right) \in \operatorname{Int}\left(D_{C}\right)$, and $V_{S}^{r, c}$ tangents to $V_{C}$ at $P_{r, 2}^{\mathrm{tan}}$, as Fig. 4.4. Let

$$
V_{S}^{r, 3}:=\left\{(x, z) \in H_{r} \mid \operatorname{disc}_{S}(x, r, z)=0, d_{C}(x, z) \geq 0, z\left(P_{r, 3}^{\tan }\right) \leq z \leq z\left(P_{r, 2}^{\tan }\right)\right\}
$$

be the interval of $V_{S}^{r, c}$ between $P_{r, 2}^{\tan }$ and $P_{r, 3}^{\tan }$. By Lemma 4.10,

$$
V_{S}^{r, 1} \cup V_{S}^{r, 2} \cup V_{S}^{r, 3}=\left\{\begin{array}{l|l}
(1: x: r: z) \in \partial \mathcal{P}_{4,3}^{c 0+} & \begin{array}{l}
\operatorname{disc}_{S}(1, x, r, z)=0, d_{C}(x, z) \geq 0 \\
\eta(x+z, r) \geq 0
\end{array}
\end{array}\right\}
$$

So, $D_{r}=D_{r}^{(3)} \cup D_{r}^{(4)} \cup D_{r}^{(5)}$.
(III-2) If $r=r_{1}$, then $P_{r_{1}, 1}^{\tan }=\left(\alpha_{1}\left(r_{1}\right), \alpha_{4}\left(r_{1}\right)\right), P_{r_{1}, 4}^{\tan }=\left(\alpha_{4}\left(r_{1}\right), \alpha_{1}\left(r_{1}\right)\right) \in\left(\partial \mathcal{F}_{C}\right) \cap$ $\left(\partial \mathcal{F}_{S}\right)$. The line defined by $\kappa_{1}(x+z)+\kappa_{2} r_{1}=1$ agrees with the line $P_{r_{1}, 1}^{\text {tan }} P_{r_{1}, 4}^{\text {tan }}$. Others are similar as (III)-1.
(III-3) Consider the case $r_{1}<r<r_{2}$. About $V_{S}^{r, 3}$ the situation is same as (III-1).
The situation of $V_{S}^{r, 1}$ and $V_{S}^{r, 2}$ changes. If $r>r_{1}$, then $\left(\alpha_{1}(r), \alpha_{4}(r)\right) \notin D_{C}$. and $P_{r, 1}^{\mathrm{tan}} \notin D_{C}$ as Fig. 4.5. In this case, $V_{C}$ and $V_{S}^{r, a}$ intersect at a point $Q_{r}^{a}$ transversally. So, let

$$
V_{S}^{r, 1}:=\left\{(x, z) \in H_{r} \mid \operatorname{disc}_{S}(x, r, z)=0, d_{C}(x, z) \geq 0, z \geq z\left(Q_{r}^{a}\right)\right\},
$$

be the interval of $V_{S}^{r, a}$ upper than $Q_{r}^{a}$. Let $V_{S}^{r, 2}$ be the symmetric set of $V_{S}^{r, 1}$ with respect to $V_{\mathbb{R}}(x-z)$. Then,

$$
\begin{aligned}
& V_{S}^{r, 1} \cup V_{S}^{r, 2}=\left\{\begin{array}{l|l}
(1: x: r: z) \in \partial \mathcal{P}_{4,3}^{c 0+} & \begin{array}{l}
\operatorname{disc}_{S}(1, x, r, z)=0, d_{C}(x, z) \geq 0, \\
\kappa_{1}(x+z)+\kappa_{2} r \geq 1
\end{array}
\end{array}\right\}, \\
& V_{S}^{r, 3}=\left\{\begin{array}{l|l}
(1: x: r: z) \in \partial \mathcal{P}_{4,3}^{c 0+} & \begin{array}{l}
\operatorname{disc}_{S}(1, x, r, z)=0, d_{C}(x, z) \geq 0, \\
\eta(x+z, r) \geq 0, \kappa_{1}(x+z)+\kappa_{2} r<1
\end{array}
\end{array}\right\} .
\end{aligned}
$$

So, $D_{r}=D_{r}^{(3)} \cup D_{r}^{(4)} \cup D_{r}^{(5)}$.


Fig.4.5 : The case $r>r_{1}$


Fig.4.6 : The case $r>r_{2}$
(III-4) If $r=r_{2}$, then $P_{r_{2}, 2}^{\tan }=\left(\alpha_{2}\left(r_{2}\right), \alpha_{3}\left(r_{2}\right)\right), P_{r_{2}, 3}^{\tan }=\left(\alpha_{2}\left(r_{3}\right), \alpha_{3}\left(r_{2}\right)\right) \in\left(\partial \mathcal{F}_{C}\right) \cap$ $\left(\partial \mathcal{F}_{S}\right)$. Others are similar as (III-3).
(III-5) If $r>r_{2}$, then $\left(\alpha_{2}(r), \alpha_{3}(r)\right) \notin D_{C}$, and $P_{r, 2}^{\mathrm{tan}}, P_{r, 3}^{\mathrm{tan}} \notin D_{C}$ as Fig.4.6. In this case, $V_{C}$ and $V_{S}^{r, c}$ intersect at two points $Q_{r}^{c 1}, Q_{r}^{c 2}$ transversally. So, let

$$
V_{S}^{r, 3}:=\left\{(x, z) \in H_{r} \mid \operatorname{disc}_{S}(x, r, z)=0, d_{C}(x, z) \geq 0, z\left(Q_{r}^{c 2}\right) \leq z \leq z\left(Q_{r}^{c 3}\right)\right\}
$$

be the interval of $V_{S}^{r, c}$ between $Q_{r}^{c 1}$ and $Q_{r}^{c 2}$. Then

$$
V_{S}^{r, 1} \cup V_{S}^{r, 2} \cup V_{S}^{r, 3}=\left\{(1: x: r: z) \in \partial \mathcal{P}_{4,3}^{c 0+} \mid \operatorname{disc}_{S}(1, x, r, z)=0, d_{C}(x, z) \geq 0\right\} .
$$

If $r>r_{2}$, then $\kappa_{1}(x+z)+\kappa_{2} r \geq 1$ holds for any $(x, z) \in D_{C}$. Thus $D_{r}=D_{r}^{(3)}$ in this case.
By (III-1)-(III-5) and Lemma 4.11, we conclude that the conditions of (3), (4), (5) of Theorem 4.1 determine $\breve{\mathcal{P}}_{4,3}^{c 0+}$ when $r>3$.

Proposition 4.12. (1) $s_{1}+s_{3}+c s_{2} \in \mathcal{P}_{4,3}^{c 0+}$, if and only if $0 \leq c \leq 16$. Moreover $s_{1}+s_{3}+16 s_{2}=\mathfrak{e}_{1,4} / 64$ and $s_{1}+s_{2}=\mathfrak{e}_{\infty}^{P_{2}}$.
(2) Let $\xi_{1}:=0.0308472031 \cdots$ and $\xi_{2}:=7.631998798 \cdots$ be real roots of $t^{4}-3 t^{3}-27 t^{2}-$ $64 t+2=0$. Then $s_{1}+c s_{2}$ and $s_{3}+c s_{2}$ are PSD, if and only if $\xi_{1} \leq c \leq \xi_{2}$.
(3) Let $\mu_{1}:=0.2882309962 \cdots, \mu_{4}:=1.4587325322 \cdots$ be real roots of $\mu^{4}+\mu^{3}-2 \mu^{2}-$ $3 \mu+1=0, \nu_{1}:=0.1070225045 \cdots, \nu_{4}:=5.2319384324 \cdots$ be real roots of $\nu^{4}-7 \nu^{3}+$ $13 \nu^{2}-20 \nu+2=0$, and $\nu_{2}:=0.3713081034 \cdots, \nu_{3}:=3.586633132 \cdots$ be real roots of $\nu^{4}-4 \nu^{3}+3 \nu^{2}-6 \nu+2=0$. Moreover, put $\mu_{2}:=1 / \mu_{4}$ and $\mu_{3}:=1 / \mu_{1}$. Then $s_{1}+\xi_{1} s_{2}$, $s_{3}+\xi_{1} s_{2}, s_{3}+\xi_{2} s_{2}$ and $s_{1}+\xi_{2} s_{2}$ are positive multiples of $\mathfrak{e}_{\mu_{1}, \nu_{1}}, \mathfrak{e}_{\mu_{2}, \nu_{2}}, \mathfrak{e}_{\mu_{3}, \nu_{3}}$ and $\mathfrak{e}_{\mu_{4}, \nu_{4}}$ respectively.
(4) $\mathcal{F}_{P_{1}}$ is given as the following. Normalize $f \in \mathcal{F}_{P_{1}}$ as $f=x s_{1}+(1-x) s_{3}+y s_{3}$, and correspond this $f$ to the point $(x, y) \in \mathbb{R}^{2}$. Let

$$
\begin{aligned}
& D\left(P_{1}\right):=\left\{(x, y) \in \mathbb{R}^{2} \mid x s_{1}+(1-x) s_{3}+y s_{3} \in \mathcal{F}_{P_{1}}\right\} \\
& V_{S}^{u}:=\left\{(x, y) \in \mathbb{R}^{2} \mid 0 \leq x \leq 1,4 \leq y \leq 8, \operatorname{disc}_{S}(0, x, y, 1-x)=0\right\} \\
& V_{S}^{l}:=\left\{(x, y) \in \mathbb{R}^{2} \mid 0 \leq x \leq 1,0<y \leq 4, \operatorname{disc}_{S}(0, x, y, 1-x)=0\right\} \cup\{(1 / 2,0)\}
\end{aligned}
$$

Then, $D\left(P_{1}\right)$ is a convex domain enclosed by $V_{S}^{u}, V_{S}^{l}$ and lines $x=0, x=1$.
Proof. (1) Let $f_{t}:=s_{1}+s_{3}+t s_{2}, w(u):=u+1 / u, v_{t}(u):=\frac{u}{2(u+1)}(t+2-w(u))$, and $r_{t}(u):=-w(u)^{2}+2(3 t+2) w(u)-(t-2)^{2}$. Then

$$
f_{t}(0, u, v, 1)=(u+1)\left(v-v_{t}(u)\right)^{2}+\frac{u^{2} r_{t}(u)}{4(u+1)}
$$

Note that $w(u) \geq 2$.
Consider the case $w(u)>t+2$. Then $v_{t}(u)<0$ and $f_{t}(0, u, v, 1)$ is monotonically increasing with respect to $v$ in $v \geq 0$. Thus $f_{t}(0, u, v, 1) \geq f_{t}(0, u, 0,1)=t u(u+1) \geq 0$.

Consider the case $2 \leq w(u) \leq t+2$. Then $r_{t}(u) \geq r_{t}(1)=t(16-t)$. Thus, $f_{t}(0, u, v, 1) \geq$ 0 if $0 \leq t \leq 16$. If $t<0$ or $t>16$, then $v_{t}(2)>0$ and $f_{t}\left(0,1, v_{t}(1), 1\right)=r_{t}(1) / 8=$ $t(16-t) / 8<0$.

Since $f_{16}(0,1, v, 1)=2(v-4)^{2}$ and $g_{1}(1,4)=64$, we have $f_{16}=\mathfrak{e}_{1,4} / 64$.
(2) Let $f_{t}:=s_{1}+t s_{2}, v_{t}(u):=u(t+1-u) / 2$, and $r_{t}(u):=-u^{3}+(2 t+2) u^{2}-(t-1)^{2} u+4 t$. Then $f_{t}(0, u, v, 1)=\left(v-v_{t}(u)\right)^{2}+(u / 4) r_{t}(u)$. If $u>t+1$, then $f_{t}(0, u, v, 1) \geq f_{t}(0, u, 0,1)=$ $t u(u+1) \geq 0$.

Assume that $0 \leq u \leq t+1$. Observe the cubic function $r_{t}(u)$. The roots of $(d / d u) r_{t}(u)=$ 0 are $u_{ \pm}:=\left(2(t+1) \pm \sqrt{t^{4}+14 t+1}\right) / 3$. Note that $0 \leq u_{-}<t+1<u_{+}$. Thus min $f_{t}=$ $\min r_{t}=r_{t}\left(u_{-}\right)$. If the cubic equation $r_{t}(u)=0$ has a double root at $u=u_{-}$, then $\operatorname{Disc}_{3}(-1$, $\left.2 t+2,-(t-1)^{2}, 4\right)=0$. Since $\operatorname{Disc}_{3}\left(-1,2 t+2,-(t-1)^{2}, 4\right)=-16 t\left(t^{4}-3 t^{3}-27 t^{2}-64 t+2\right)$, $s_{1}+t s_{2}$ is PSD, if and only if $\xi_{1} \leq t \leq \xi_{2}$. Since $\operatorname{disc}_{S}(0,1, t, 0)=-t^{2}\left(t^{4}-3 t^{3}-27 t^{2}-64 t+2\right)$, $f_{t} \in \mathcal{F}_{S}$ if $t=\xi_{1}$ and $\xi_{2}$.

Since $\operatorname{disc}_{S}(0, x, y, z)=\operatorname{disc}_{S}(0, z, y, x), s_{3}+t s_{2}$ is PDS, $s_{1}+t s_{2}$ is PSD, if and only if $\xi_{1} \leq t \leq \xi_{2}$.

Since $s_{3}(a, b, c, d)+t s_{2}(a, b, c, d)=s_{1}(b, a, d, c)+t s_{2}(b, a, d, c)$, we have the same result for $s_{3}+t s_{2}$.
(3) Consider the case $f_{t}:=s_{1}+t s_{2}$ with $t=\xi_{1}, \xi_{2}$. Eliminate $t$ from $r_{t}(u)=-u^{3}+$ $(2 t+2) u^{2}-(t-1)^{2} u+4 t=0$ and $t^{4}-3 t^{3}-27 t^{2}-64 t+2=0$, we obtain

$$
u(u-1)^{2}\left(u^{4}+u^{3}-2 u^{2}-3 u+1\right)^{2}\left(u^{4}-16 u^{3}+48 u^{2}-384 u+512\right)=0
$$

The root $u$ relating $\xi_{1}, \xi_{2}$ must be appear as double roots, because $r_{\xi_{i}}(u)=0$ has $u$ as a double root. Thus, we obtain $\mu_{1}$ and $\mu_{4}$. Similarly, we obtain $\nu_{i}$ and other $\mu_{i}$.
(4) For $f=p_{0} s_{0}+p_{1} s_{1}+p_{2} s_{2}+p_{3} s_{3} \in \mathcal{H}_{4,3}^{c 0}$, $\operatorname{disc}\left(P_{1}\right)=p_{0}$ and $\operatorname{disc}\left(P_{2}\right)=p_{0}+p_{2}$. By Lemma 4.5, $\partial \mathcal{F}_{P_{1}} \subset \mathcal{F}_{P_{2}} \cup \mathcal{F}_{S} \cup \mathcal{F}_{C}$. $\operatorname{disc}\left(P_{2}\right)=0$ corresponds to $y=0$. Thus, $D\left(P_{1}\right)$ must be included in the upper half space $y \geq 0$. Since $\operatorname{disc}_{C}(0, x,(1-x))=-x^{2}(1-x)^{2}$ and $(1 / 2,1) \in D\left(P_{1}\right), D\left(P_{1}\right)$ is included in the stlipe $0 \leq x \leq 1 . V_{S}^{u}$ and $V_{S}^{l}$ are curves as Fig 4.7. Thus, we have the conclusion.


Fig. $4.7 \boldsymbol{\mathcal { F }}_{P_{1}}$


Let

$$
\begin{aligned}
& D_{e}^{h}:=\left\{(u: v: w) \in \mathbb{P}_{+}^{2} \mid \mathfrak{e}_{u, v, w}^{h} \in \mathcal{E}\left(\mathcal{P}_{4,3}^{c 0+}\right)\right\}=\left\{(u: v: w) \in \mathbb{P}_{+}^{2} \mid \mathfrak{e}_{u, v, w}^{h} \in \mathcal{P}_{4,3}^{c 0+}\right\} \\
& d_{e}^{C h}(u, v, w):=\frac{\operatorname{disc}_{C}\left(g_{0}^{h}(u, v, v), g_{1}^{h}(u, v, w), g_{3}^{h}(u, v, w)\right)}{u^{2} w^{2}(u+w-v)^{2}\left((u-w)^{2}+v^{2}\right)^{2}} \\
& d_{e}^{C}(s, t):=d_{e}^{C h}(s, t, 1)
\end{aligned}
$$

$d_{e}^{C h}(u, v, w)$ is a homogeneous polynomial of degree 10 . Let $L_{w}:=V_{+}(w) \subset \mathbb{P}_{+}^{2}$ be the infinity line segment. For $(u: v: w) \in \mathbb{P}_{+}^{2}-L_{w}$, let $s:=u / w, t:=v / w$ and regard $\mathbb{P}_{+}^{2}-L_{w}$ to be the the first quadrant of the $(s, t)$-plane $\mathbb{R}_{+}^{2}$. The point $(s, t)=(1,0) \notin D_{e}^{h}$ because $\mathfrak{e}_{1,0}=0$. For completion of $D_{G}^{h}$, it is better to put $\mathfrak{e}_{\infty}^{P_{2}}=s_{1}+s_{3}$ at $(s, t)=(1,0)$. In the quadrant $s \geq 0$ and $t \geq 0$, the curve $V_{C}:=V_{\mathbb{R}}\left(d_{e}^{C}(s, t)\right)$ has two connected components $V_{C}^{l}$ and $V_{C}^{u}$. Similarly, $V_{G}:=V_{\mathbb{R}}\left(g_{0}(s, t)\right)$ has two connected components $V_{G}^{l}$ and $V_{G}^{u}$. $V_{C}^{l}$ and $V_{G}^{l}$ are included in $t<s+1$, and $V_{C}^{u}, V_{G}^{u}$ are included in $t>s+1$.
$V_{C}^{l} \cap V_{G}^{l}=\left\{\left(\mu_{1}, \nu_{1}\right),\left(\mu_{2}, \nu_{2}\right)\right\}$, and $V_{C}^{u} \cap V_{G}^{u}=\left\{\left(\mu_{3}, \nu_{3}\right),\left(\mu_{4}, \nu_{4}\right)\right\}$. Divide $V_{C}^{l}$ and $V_{G}^{l}$ by the points $\left(\mu_{1}, \nu_{1}\right)$ and $\left(\mu_{2}, \nu_{2}\right)$, and define $V_{C}^{l, i}$ and $V_{G}^{l, i}(i=0,1,2)$ as Fig. 4.8. Similarly, we divide $V_{C}^{u}$ and $V_{G}^{u}$ by the points $\left(\mu_{3}, \nu_{3}\right)$ and $\left(\mu_{4}, \nu_{4}\right)$ and define $V_{C}^{u, i}$ ang $V_{G}^{u, i}$ $(i=0,1,2)$ as Fig. 4.8. The segment $V_{G}^{l, 1}$ corresponds to $V_{S}^{l}$, and $V_{G}^{u, 1}$ corresponds to $V_{S}^{u}$.

## Theorem 4.13.

$D_{e}^{h}=\left\{(u: v: w) \in \mathbb{P}_{+}^{2} \mid g_{0}^{h}(u, v, w) \geq 0, v>0\right.$ and one of the following (1) or (2) holds. $\}$.
(1) $d_{e}^{C h}(u, v, w) \geq 0$.
(2) $g_{1}^{h}(u, v, w) \geq 0$ and $g_{3}^{h}(u, v, w) \geq 0$.

Proof. We already proved that if $\mathfrak{e}_{u, v, w}^{h}$ is PSD, then $\mathfrak{e}_{u, v, w}^{h} \in \mathcal{E}\left(\mathcal{P}_{4,3}^{c 0+}\right)$. By Proposition $4.2, g_{0}^{h}(u, v, w) \geq 0$ is required.
(i) Consider the case $g_{0}^{h}(u, v, w)>0$.

Let $p_{i}=g_{i}^{h}(u, v, w) / g_{0}^{h}(u, v, w)(i=1,2,3) . \quad \mathfrak{e}_{u, v, w}^{h}$ is PSD, if and only if $\left(p_{1}\right.$, $p_{2}, p_{3}$ ) satisfy the condition of Theorem 4.1. If $\mathfrak{e}_{u, v, w}^{h}$ is PSD, then $\mathfrak{e}_{u, v, w}^{h} \in \mathcal{F}_{S}$ and $\operatorname{disc}_{S}\left(1, p_{1}, p_{2}, p_{3}\right)=0$. Conditions on $\eta\left(p_{1}+p_{3}, p_{2}\right)$ and $\kappa_{1}\left(p_{1}+p_{3}\right)+\kappa_{2} p_{2}-1$ does not have special sence in this case. Thus, $\mathfrak{e}_{u, v, w}^{h}$ is PSD, if and only if $d_{C}\left(p_{1}, p_{3}\right) \geq 0$. That is, $\operatorname{disc}_{C}\left(1, p_{1}, p_{3}\right) \geq 0$ or ' $p_{1} \geq 0$ and $p_{3} \geq 0$ '. $\operatorname{disc}_{C}\left(1, p_{1}, p_{3}\right) \geq 0$ is equivalent to $u \geq 0, w \geq 0$ and $d_{e}^{C h}(u, v, w) \geq 0$. Thus, we have the conclusion.
(ii) Consider the case $g_{0}^{h}(u, v, w)=0$.

In this case, $V_{S}^{l}$ and $V_{S}^{u}$ of Proposition 4.12 appears in $\partial D_{e}^{h}$. By Proposition 4.12, $V_{G}^{l} \cup V_{G}^{u}$ is determined by $g_{0}(s, t)=0, g_{1}(s, t) \geq 0$ and $g_{3}(s, t) \geq 0$.

By the avobe theorem, $\mathfrak{e}_{0, t}$ is PSD, if and only if $\tau_{1} \leq t \leq \tau_{2}$. Similarly, $\mathfrak{e}_{t, 1,0}^{h}=$ $t \mathfrak{e}_{0, t, 1}^{h}-\left(t^{2}-1\right)\left(t^{2}+1\right)^{2} s_{2}$ is PSD, if and only if $1 / \tau_{2} \leq t \leq 1 / \tau_{1}$.

We shall observe $\partial D_{e}^{h}$ precisely. $\mathcal{F}_{S} \cap \mathcal{F}_{P_{1}}$ and $\mathcal{F}_{S} \cap \mathcal{F}_{P_{2}}$ are determined already. We observe the part of $\partial D_{e}^{h}$ corresponding to $\mathcal{F}_{S} \cap \mathcal{F}_{C}$.

Let $L_{C}^{l}$ be the line segment defined by $s=0$ and $\tau_{1} \leq t \leq \tau_{2}$, and put $V_{S C}^{1}:=$ $V_{C}^{l, 0} \cup L_{C}^{l} \cup V_{C}^{u, 0}$. Since $V_{S C}^{1} \subset V\left(\operatorname{disc}_{C}\right) \cap \partial D_{e}^{h}$, if $(s, t) \in V_{S C}^{1}$, there exists $\rho \in \mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}^{1}$ such that $\mathfrak{e}_{s, t}(0,0, \rho, 1)=0$. We denote this $\rho$ by $\rho(s, t)=\rho(u, v, w)$. Note that $\rho\left(0, \tau_{1}\right)=\tau_{1}$, $\rho\left(\mu_{1}, \nu_{1}\right)=0$. If $(s, t) \in V_{C}^{l, 0}, \rho(s, t)$ is monotonically decreasing from $\tau_{1}$ to 0 with respect to $s$. Similarly, $\rho\left(0, \tau_{2}\right)=\tau_{2}, \rho\left(\mu_{3}, \nu_{3}\right)=+\infty$, and of $(s, t) \in V_{C}^{u, 0}, \rho(s, t)$ is monotonically increasing from $\tau_{2}$ to $+\infty$ with respect to $s$. If $(s, t) \in L_{C}^{l}$, then $\rho(s, t)=t$. So, each $\rho \in[0$, $+\infty]$, there exists unique $(s, t) \in V_{S C}^{1}$ such that $\rho(s, t)=\rho$. That is, $\mathfrak{e}_{s, t}(0,0, u, 1)=0$. Note that $(s, t)=\left(0, \tau_{1}\right)$ corresponds to $P_{r_{1}, 4}^{\mathrm{tan}}=P_{r_{1}, 4}^{c u s p}$, and $(s, t)=\left(0, \tau_{2}\right)$ corresponds to $P_{r_{2}, 2}^{\tan }=P_{r_{2}, 2}^{c u s p}$.

When $w=0$, let $L_{C}^{u}$ be the interval of $L_{w}$ between $\left(1: \tau_{1}: 0\right)$ and (1: $\left.\tau_{2}: 0\right)$. Note that $V_{C}^{l, 2} \cap L_{w}=\left(1: \tau_{1}: 0\right)$ and $V_{C}^{u, 2} \cap L_{w}=\left(1: \tau_{2}: 0\right)$. Put $V_{S C}^{2}:=V_{C}^{u, 2} \cup L_{C}^{u} \cup V_{C}^{l, 2}$. Note that $\rho\left(\mu_{4}, \nu_{4}\right)=0, \rho(1: t: 0)=1 / t$, and $\rho\left(\mu_{3}, \nu_{3}\right)=+\infty$. So, each $\rho \in[0,+\infty]$, there exists unique $(u: v: w) \in V_{S C}^{2}$ such that $\rho(u: v: w)=\rho$.
$L_{C}^{l}$ corresponts to $C_{x}^{\mathrm{tan}}$, and $L_{C}^{r}$ corresponts to $C_{z}^{\mathrm{tan}} . P_{r, 1}^{\mathrm{tan}}$ moves on the interval of $L_{C}^{u}$ defined by $1 / \tau_{2} \leq v / u \leq 1$. $Q_{r}^{a}$ moves on $V_{C}^{l, 2}$. $P_{r, 2}^{\tan }$ moves on the interval of $L_{C}^{l}$ defined by $1 \leq t \leq \tau_{2} . Q_{r}^{c 1}$ moves on $V_{C}^{u, 0}$.

If $(s, t) \in V_{C}^{l, 0} \cup V_{C}^{l, 2} \cup V_{C}^{u, 0} \cup V_{C}^{2,2}$ and $\rho=\rho(s, t)$, then $s$ and $\rho$ satisfy the following relation:

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \left(\rho^{3}+1\right)^{2}\left(\rho^{4}-8 \rho^{3}-6 \rho^{2}+1\right) s^{4} \\
& +(3 \rho+1)\left(-\rho^{9}-3 \rho^{8}-2 \rho^{7}-6 \rho^{6}-14 \rho^{5}+6 \rho^{4}-2 \rho^{3}-6 \rho^{2}-5 \rho+1\right) s^{3} \\
& -2\left(\rho^{10}+12 \rho^{8}+26 \rho^{7}-\rho^{6}+4 \rho^{5}-\rho^{4}+26 \rho^{3}+12 \rho^{2}+1\right) s^{2} \\
& +(\rho+3)\left(\rho^{9}-5 \rho^{8}-6 \rho^{7}-2 \rho^{6}+6 \rho^{5}-14 \rho^{4}-6 \rho^{3}-2 \rho^{2}-3 \rho-1\right) s \\
& +\left(\rho^{3}+1\right)^{2}\left(\rho^{4}-6 \rho^{2}-8 \rho+1\right)=0 .
\end{aligned}
$$

Especially, we have the following:

Proposition 4.14. For $t \in[0,+\infty]$. let $\mathcal{L}_{t}^{C} \subset \mathcal{F}_{C}$ be the local cone of $\mathcal{P}_{4,3}^{c 0+}$ at $(0: 0: t: 1) \in \mathbb{P}_{+}^{3}$. Take $\left(u_{i}: v_{i}: w_{i}\right) \in L_{S C}^{i}$ such that $\rho\left(u_{i}: v_{i}: w_{i}\right)=1(i=1,2)$. Then

$$
\mathcal{L}_{t}^{C}=\mathbb{R}_{+} \cdot \mathfrak{e}_{u_{1}, v_{1}, w_{1}}^{h}+\mathbb{R}_{+} \cdot \mathfrak{e}_{u_{2}, v_{2}, w_{2}}^{h} .
$$

Theorem 4.15. All the elements of $\mathcal{E}\left(\mathcal{P}_{4,3}^{c 0+}\right)$ is the positive multiple of $\mathfrak{e}_{u, v, w}^{h}((u: v: w)$ $\left.\in D_{e}^{h}\right)$ or $\mathfrak{e}_{t}^{P_{2}}\left(t \in \mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}^{1}\right)$.

Proof of Proposition 1.11. Let $e_{1}, \ldots, e_{20}$ be all the monomials in $\mathcal{H}_{4,3}$. Assume that $(s: t: 1) \in D_{e}^{h}, s>0, t>0$ and $t \neq s+1$. Put $u:=\sqrt{s}, v:=\sqrt{t}$ and $E_{s, t}(a, b, c, d):=\mathfrak{e}_{s, t}\left(a^{2}\right.$, $\left.b^{2}, c^{2}, d^{2}\right) . V_{\mathbb{R}}\left(E_{s, t}\right)$ contains at least 27 isolated points. Among $V_{\mathbb{R}}\left(E_{s, t}\right)$, we choose the following 20 points: $\mathbf{a}_{1}=(1: 1: 1: 1), \mathbf{a}_{2}=(-1: 1: 1: 1), \mathbf{a}_{3}=(1:-1: 1: 1), \mathbf{a}_{4}=(1: 1:-1: 1)$, $\mathbf{a}_{5}=(1: 1: 1:-1), \mathbf{a}_{6}=(1: 1:-1:-1), \mathbf{a}_{7}=(1:-1: 1:-1), \mathbf{a}_{8}=(1:-1:-1: 1), \mathbf{a}_{9}=$ $(0: u: v: 1), \mathbf{a}_{10}=(1: 0: u: v), \mathbf{a}_{11}=(v: 1: 0: u), \mathbf{a}_{12}=(u: v: 1: 0), \mathbf{a}_{13}=(0: u: v:-1), \mathbf{a}_{14}=$ $(-1: 0: u: v), \mathbf{a}_{15}=(v:-1: 0: u), \mathbf{a}_{16}=(u: v:-1: 0), \mathbf{a}_{17}=(0: u:-v: 1), \mathbf{a}_{18}=(1: 0: u:-v)$, $\mathbf{a}_{19}=(-v: 1: 0: u), \mathbf{a}_{20}=(u:-v: 1: 0)$. Let $a_{i, j}:=e_{j}\left(\mathbf{a}_{i}\right)$ and $A:=\left(a_{i, j}\right)$. Then

$$
\operatorname{det} A= \pm 1048576 s^{2} t^{2}(t-s-1)^{4}\left((s-1)^{2}+t^{2}\right)^{4} \neq 0
$$

Thus, there exists no $g \in \mathcal{H}_{4,3}-\{0\}$ such that $g\left(\mathbf{a}_{i}\right)=0$ for all $1 \leq i \leq 20$. Thus $E_{s, t} \notin \Sigma_{4,6}$.

It seems that if $(s, t) \in V_{C}^{l, 0} \cup V_{G}^{l, 1} \cup V_{C}^{l, 2} \cup V_{C}^{u, 0} \cup V_{G}^{u, 1} \cup V_{C}^{u, 2}-\left(L_{C}^{l} \cup L_{C}^{u}\right)$, then $\mathfrak{e}_{s, t} \in \mathcal{E}\left(\mathcal{P}_{4,3}^{+}\right)$. If $(s, t) \in \operatorname{Int}\left(D_{e}^{h}\right) \cup L_{C}^{l} \cup L_{C}^{u}$, then $\mathfrak{e}_{s, t} \notin \mathcal{E}\left(\mathcal{P}_{4,3}^{+}\right)$. This suggests that $\mathcal{E}\left(\mathcal{P}_{4,3}^{+}\right)$ is not so simple.

If $(s, t) \in V_{C}^{l, 0} \cup V_{C}^{l, 2} \cup V_{C}^{u, 0} \cup V_{C}^{u, 2}-\left(L_{C}^{l} \cup L_{C}^{u}\right)-\left\{\left(\mu_{i}, \nu_{i}\right) \mid i=1,2,3,4\right\}$, then $\mathfrak{e}_{s, t}\left(a^{2}, b^{2}, c^{2}, d^{2}\right)$ has 35 isolated zeros, because $\mathfrak{e}_{s, t}(0,0, r, 1)=0$ by $r=\rho(s, t)>0, t \neq 1$. So, $\mathfrak{e}_{s, t}\left(a^{2}, b^{2}, c^{2}, d^{2}\right)$ will be an extremal element of $\mathcal{P}_{4,6}$ which is irreducible.

### 4.2. Structure of $\mathcal{P}_{4,3}^{c+}$

We have not complete any of (I1), (I2), (I3) for $\mathcal{P}_{4,3}^{c+}$. But, we shall give (I4) and some information about $X_{4,3}^{c+}$.

We choose $s_{0}:=S_{3}-S_{1,1,1}, s_{1}:=S_{2,1,0}-S_{1,1,1}, s_{2}:=S_{2,0,1}-S_{1,1,1}, s_{3}:=S_{1,2,0}-S_{1,1,1}$, $s_{4}:=S_{1,1,1}$ as a base of $\mathcal{H}_{4,3}^{c}$, and define $\Phi_{4,3}^{c}: \mathbb{P}_{+}^{3} \longrightarrow \mathbb{P}_{+}^{4}$ by $\Phi_{4,3}^{c}(a)=\left(s_{0}(a): s_{1}(a):\right.$ $\left.s_{2}(a): s_{3}(a): s_{4}(a)\right)$. Put $X_{4,3}^{c+}:=\Phi_{4,3}^{c}\left(\mathbb{P}_{+}^{3}\right) . \Psi_{4,3}^{c 0}: \mathbb{P}_{+}^{3} /(\mathbb{Z} / 4 \mathbb{Z}) \cdots \rightarrow X_{4,3}^{c 0+}$ split as

$$
\Psi_{4,3}^{c 0}: \mathbb{P}_{+}^{3} /(\mathbb{Z} / 4 \mathbb{Z}) \xrightarrow{\Psi_{4,3}^{c}} X_{4,3}^{c+} \xrightarrow{\mathrm{pr}} X_{4,3}^{c 0+} .
$$

Proposition 4.16. (1) $\operatorname{Zar}\left(X_{4,3}^{c+}\right)$ is the hypersurface of $\mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}^{4}:\left(t_{0}: \cdots: t_{4}\right)=\mathbb{P}\left(\left(\mathcal{H}_{4,3}^{c}\right)^{\vee}\right)$ defined by

$$
\begin{aligned}
& f_{4,3}^{c}\left(x_{0}, x_{1}, x_{2}, x_{3}, x_{4}\right) \\
& :=x_{1}^{3}-x_{0} x_{1} x_{3}+x_{3}^{3}+x_{1}^{2} x_{2}+x_{1} x_{2}^{2}+x_{2}^{2} x_{3}+x_{2} x_{3}^{2}-x_{0} x_{1} x_{2}-x_{0} x_{2} x_{3}-x_{1} x_{2} x_{3} \\
& \quad+x_{4}\left(x_{0}^{2}+5 x_{1}^{2}+x_{2}^{2}+5 x_{3}^{2}-2 x_{0} x_{1}-2 x_{0} x_{2}-2 x_{0} x_{3}+2 x_{1} x_{2}-6 x_{1} x_{3}+2 x_{2} x_{3}\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

This cubic hypersurface has an isolated singularity at $\Phi_{4,3}^{c}(1: 1: 1: 1)=(0: 0: 0: 0: 1)$.
(2) $\operatorname{Zar}\left(X_{4,3}^{c+}\right)=\left\{\mathbf{x} \in \mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}^{4} \mid f_{4,3}^{c}(\mathbf{x})=0, f_{4,3}^{c 0}(\mathbf{x}) \geq 0\right\}$.
(3) $\Psi_{4,3}^{c 0}: \mathbb{P}_{+}^{3} /(\mathbb{Z} / 4 \mathbb{Z}) \longrightarrow X_{4,3}^{c 0+}$ is an isomorphism.

Proof. (1) follows from $f_{4,3}^{c}\left(s_{0}, s_{1}, s_{2}, s_{3}, s_{4}\right)=0$.
(2) Define pr : $X_{4,3}^{c+} \cdots \rightarrow X_{4,3}^{c 0+}$ by $\operatorname{pr}\left(x_{0}: \cdots: x_{4}\right)=\left(x_{0}: \cdots: x_{3}\right)$. This is a birational map. By Lemma 4.3, we have the conclusion.
(3) It is easy to see that $\Psi_{4,3}^{c 0}: \mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{R}}^{3} /(\mathbb{Z} / 4 \mathbb{Z}) \longrightarrow \operatorname{Zar}\left(X_{4,3}^{c+}\right)$ is an isomorphism. By (2), we have the conclusion.

Proposition 4.17. $X_{4,3}^{c+}$ does not have the main component.
Proof. Assume that $X_{4,3}^{c+}$ has the main component. Note that $\mathcal{E}\left(\mathcal{P}_{4,3}^{c 0+}\right)=\mathcal{E}\left(\mathcal{P}_{4,3}^{c+}\right) \cap$ $\mathcal{H}_{4,3}^{c 0+}$. Let $f$ be an element of the main component such that $f \in \mathcal{E}\left(\mathcal{P}_{4,3}^{c+}\right)-\mathcal{E}\left(\mathcal{P}_{4,3}^{c 0+}\right)$. Then, there exists $\mathbf{a}=(a: b: c: 1) \in \operatorname{Int}\left(\mathbb{P}_{+}^{3}\right)$ such that $f(\mathbf{a})=0 .(a, b, c) \neq(1,1,1)$, since $f \notin \mathcal{P}_{4,3}^{c 0+}$. Put $\mathbf{b}:=(b: c: 1: a) \in \operatorname{Int}\left(\mathbb{P}_{+}^{3}\right)$. Note that $\mathbf{a} \neq \mathbf{b}$. Then the line $\mathbf{a b}$ is a bitangent line of the cubic surface $V_{\mathbb{C}}(f) \in \mathbb{P}_{\mathbb{C}}^{3}$. But a cubic surface has no bitangent line. A contradiction.

Proof of Theorem 1.10. Let $X_{4,3}^{c+}:=X\left(\mathbb{P}_{+}^{3}, \mathcal{H}_{4,3}^{c}\right)$,

$$
\overline{B_{0}}:=\left\{(0: s: t: 1) \in \mathbb{P}_{+}^{3} \mid s, t \in \mathbb{R}_{+}\right\}
$$

and $\Omega:=\{(1: 1: 1: 1)\} \cup \overline{B_{0}}$. By Theorem 2.10, it is enough to show $\mathcal{E}\left(X_{4,3}^{c+}\right) \subset \Phi_{4,3}^{c}(\Omega)$. Take any $\mathbf{x} \in \mathcal{E}\left(X_{4,3}^{c+}\right)$. Then, there exists $D \in \Delta\left(X_{4,3}^{c+}\right)$ such that $\mathbf{x} \in D$ and that $\mathcal{F}_{D}$ is a face component. By the above proposition, $D \subset \partial X_{4,3}^{c+} \cup \operatorname{Sing}\left(X_{4,3}^{c+}\right)$. If $\mathbf{x} \in \partial X_{4,3}^{c+}$, then $\mathbf{x} \in \Phi_{4,3}^{c}\left(\overline{B_{0}}\right)$. If $\mathbf{x} \in \operatorname{Sing}\left(X_{4,3}^{c+}\right)$, then $\mathbf{x}=\Phi_{4,3}^{c}(1: 1: 1: 1)$ by Proposition 4.16.

For test condition, we can prove the following by the same idea.
Proposition 4.18. Assume that $f\left(x_{1}, \ldots, x_{n}\right) \in \mathcal{H}_{n, 3}$, and there exists $\mathbf{a} \in \operatorname{Int}\left(\mathbb{P}_{+}^{n-1}\right)$ such that $f(\mathbf{a})=0$ and $\frac{\partial}{\partial x_{i}} f(\mathbf{a})=0$ for all $i=1, \ldots, n$. Then $f \in \mathcal{P}_{n, 3}^{+}$if and only if $f(\mathbf{b}) \geq 0$ for all $\mathbf{b} \in \partial \mathbb{P}_{+}^{n-1}$.

Proof. Assume that $f(\mathbf{c})<0$ for a certain $\mathbf{c} \in \operatorname{Int}\left(\mathbb{P}_{+}^{n-1}\right)$. We may assume that $f$ take a minimal value at $\mathbf{c}$. Put $g(t):=f((1-t) \mathbf{a}+t \mathbf{c})$. Then, a cubic polynomial $g(t)$ takes minimal values at $t=0$ and $t=1$. A contradiction.

## Section 5. Philosophy of Semialgebraic Variety.

### 5.1. Real algebraic quasi-variety.

Till §4, we used the notion of (quasi-) semialgebraic varieties without exact definition. In this section, we shall discuss how its definition should be, at least for theory of PDS cones. Before to give it, we must discuss what a real algebraic variety is.

Usually, we say $\left(X, \boldsymbol{\mathcal { O }}_{X}\right)$ is an algebraic variety over $\mathbb{R}$ when $\left(X, \boldsymbol{\mathcal { O }}_{X}\right)$ is an integral separated scheme of finite type over $\mathbb{R} . ~ X(\mathbb{R})$ denotes the set of $\mathbb{R}$-rational points, and $X_{\mathbb{C}}:=X \times_{\text {Spec } \mathbb{R}} \operatorname{Spec} \mathbb{C}$. By this definition, $X$ and $X_{\mathbb{C}}$ are irreducible and reduced. To treat possibly reducible or non-reduced varieties, we shall call a separated scheme of finite type
over $\operatorname{Spec}(\mathbb{R})$ to be an algebraic quasi-variety. This notion is not convenient for algebraic inequalities. For example, there exists infinitely many algebraic varieties $X$ over $\mathbb{R}$ such that $X(\mathbb{R})=\mathbb{R}^{2} . X$ may not be affine even if $X(\mathbb{R})=\mathbb{R}^{2}$.

The definition of a real algebraic variety is given in $\S 3.2$ in [8]. According to this definition, every real algebraic variety is reduced but may be reducible (i.e. not irreducible). To keep consistency with complex algebraic geometry, we shall add a restriction that real algebraic varieties must be irreducible and separated. To treat possibly non-reduced varieties, we shall give alternative definition of real algebraic quasi-varieties as the following:

Definition 5.1.(Real algebraic quasi-variety) (I) A locally ringed space ( $X, \mathcal{R}_{X}$ ) is called a real algebraic quasi-variety, if there exists a separated scheme $\left(Y, \mathcal{O}_{Y}\right)$ of finite type over $\operatorname{Spec} \mathbb{R}$ which satisfies the following:
(1) There exists an injective morphism $\iota:\left(X, \mathcal{R}_{X}\right) \longrightarrow\left(Y, \mathcal{O}_{Y}\right)$ as locally ringed spaces, and $\iota$ induces a homeomorphism $X \rightarrow Y(\mathbb{R})$ as topological spaces with respect to Zariski topology and Euclidean topology.
(2) Take any affine open subset $V \subset Y$. Let $\mathfrak{n}_{P}$ be the maximal ideal of $\mathcal{O}_{Y}(V)$ corresponding to a closed point $P \in Y$. For an arbitral non-empty subset $U \subset V \cap \iota(X)$, we put

$$
S_{U}:=\bigcap_{P \in U}\left(\mathcal{O}_{Y}(V)-\mathfrak{n}_{P}\right) .
$$

If $U$ is an Euclidean open set, then $\iota^{*}: S_{U}^{-1} \mathcal{O}_{Y}(V) \longrightarrow \mathcal{R}_{X}\left(\iota^{-1}(U)\right)$ is an isomorphism of $\mathbb{R}$-algebra. Thus, each maximal ideal $\mathfrak{m} \subset \mathcal{R}_{X}\left(\iota^{-1}(V)\right)$ corresponds to a point $P \in \iota^{-1}(V) \subset X$.
(3) Take an arbitral affine open subset $V \subset Y$. Then

$$
\left\{f \in \mathcal{O}_{Y}(V) \mid f(P)=0 \text { for all } P \in V(\mathbb{R})\right\}
$$

is a nilpotent ideal of $\mathcal{O}_{Y}(V)$.
In this case, $Y$ is said to be a $\mathbb{R}$-scheme which represents $X$. If we can choose $Y$ such that $Y_{\mathbb{C}}$ is irreducible and reduced, then we shall call $X$ to be a real algebraic variety (See Notation 0.1 of [18]).
$U \subset X$ is called an affine open subset of $X$, if there exists an affine open subset $U_{Y} \subset Y$ such that $U=\iota^{-1}\left(U_{Y}(\mathbb{R})\right)$. Zariski open (resp. closed) subsets are defied similarly. The Euclidean topology of $X$ is the topology induced from the analytic topology of $Y_{\mathbb{C}} . Y(\mathbb{R})$ is also denoted as $Y_{\mathbb{C}}(\mathbb{R})$. When $V \subset Y$ is an affine open subset and $B \subset V(\mathbb{R})$ is a subset such that $\mathrm{Cls}_{Y(\mathbb{R})}(\operatorname{Int}(B))=\operatorname{Cls}_{Y(\mathbb{R})}(B)$, we put

$$
S_{B}:=\bigcap_{P \in B}\left(\mathcal{O}_{Y}(V)-\mathfrak{n}_{P}\right),
$$

and $\mathcal{R}_{X}\left(\iota^{-1}(B)\right):=\iota^{*}\left(S_{B}^{-1} \mathcal{O}_{Y}(V)\right)$. By this definition, $\left(X, \mathcal{R}_{X}\right)$ can be also regarded as a locally ringed space with respect to the Zariski topology and the Euclidean topology. We usually omit to write $\iota$. For example, we write $X=Y(\mathbb{R})$.

Note that if $\left(X, \mathcal{R}_{X}\right)$ is a (possibly reducible) separated real algebraic variety in the sense of [8], there exists a reduced scheme $\left(Y, \mathcal{O}_{Y}\right)$ which satisfies the above conditions. Contrary, if $\left(X, \mathcal{R}_{X}\right)$ is a reduced real algebraic quasi-variety as Definition 5.1, then ( $X$, $\mathcal{R}_{X}$ ) is a real algebraic variety in the sense of [8]. Definition 5.1 may not be so clear, the author wishes someone will give more nice definition.

### 5.2. Semialgebraic quasi-variety.

Definition 5.2.(Semialgebraic quasi-variety) A locally ringed space $\left(A, \mathcal{R}_{A}\right)$ is called semialgebraic quasi-variety, if there exists a real algebraic quasi-variety $\left(X, \mathcal{R}_{X}\right)$ and a finite affine open covering $\left\{V_{i}\right\}_{i=1}^{r}$ of $X$ which satisfies the following:
(1) There exists an injective morphism $\iota:\left(A, \mathcal{R}_{A}\right) \longrightarrow\left(X, \mathcal{R}_{X}\right)$ as locally ringed spaces, and $\iota$ induces a homeomorphism $A \rightarrow \iota(A)$ as Euclidean spaces. Moreover, $\iota(A)$ is a semialgebraic subset of $X$, i.e. $\iota(A) \cap V_{i}$ is a semialgebraic subset of $V_{i}$ for each $i=1, \ldots$, $r$.
(2) $\operatorname{Zar}_{X}(A)=X$.
(3) Take an arbitral $i \in\{1,2, \ldots, r\}$, and take any Euclidean open subset $U \subset \iota^{-1}\left(V_{i}\right)$. Put $R_{i}:=\mathcal{R}_{V_{i}}\left(V_{i}\right)$. For a point $P \in \iota(U)$, let $\mathfrak{m}_{P}$ be the maximal ideal of $R_{i}$ corresponding to $P$, and let

$$
S_{U}:=\bigcap_{P \in U}\left(R_{i}-\mathfrak{m}_{P}\right) \subset R_{i}
$$

Then $\iota^{*}: S_{U}^{-1} R_{i} \longrightarrow \mathcal{R}_{A}(U)$ is an isomorphism of $\mathbb{R}$-algebra.
Moreover, if $X$ is a real algebraic variety, then $A$ is said to be an semialgebraic variety. In this case, the field of fractions $Q\left(\mathcal{R}_{A}\left(U_{i}\right)\right)$ is called the field of rational functions, and is denoted by $\operatorname{Rat}(A):=Q\left(\mathcal{R}_{A}\left(U_{i}\right)\right)$.

The Zariski topology and the Euclidean topology on $A$ are defined naturally. A semialgebraic quasi-variety $A$ is called irreducible if it is irreducible with respect to the Zariski topology. $A$ is said to be reduced if $\mathcal{R}_{A, P}$ has no nilpotent elements except 0 for every $P \in A . \quad \operatorname{dim} A$ is defined by $\operatorname{dim} A=\max _{P \in A} \operatorname{Krull} \operatorname{dim} \mathcal{R}_{A, P} . \quad A$ is called connected if it is connected with respect to Euclidean topology. Note that $A$ may not be connected even if $A$ is irreducible. $A$ is called affine, if we can choose $X$ to be isomorphic to a closed Zariski subset of $\mathbb{R}^{n}$ for a certain $n$.

Notions about singularities of $A$ are defined using $\mathcal{R}_{A, P}$. Note that if $Y$ is a $\mathbb{R}$-scheme which represents $X$, then $\mathcal{R}_{A, P} \cong \mathcal{O}_{Y, P}$. We denote

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \operatorname{Sing}(A):=\left\{P \in A \mid \mathcal{R}_{A, P} \text { is not a regular local ring }\right\} \\
& \operatorname{Reg}(A):=\operatorname{Int}(A)-\operatorname{Sing}(A)
\end{aligned}
$$

A regular map or holomorphic map (resp. isomorphism) between semialgebraic quasivarieties is defined as a morphism (resp. isomorphism) of locally ringed space.

We can choose a real algebraic quasi-variety $X$ and a separated scheme $Y$ of finite type over $\mathbb{R}$ so that $Y_{\mathbb{C}}$ is complete and $Y$ represents $X$. Then, we say $X$ is a real envelope of $A$, and $Y_{\mathbb{C}}$ is a complex envelope of $A$.
$X$ and $Y_{\mathbb{C}}$ are not unique for $A$, but it is easy to see that:

Proposition 5.3. Let $A$ be a semialgebraic quasi-variety, $Y_{\mathbb{C}}$ and $Y_{\mathbb{C}}^{\prime}$ be complex envelopes of $A$. Then $Y_{\mathbb{C}}$ and $Y_{\mathbb{C}}^{\prime}$ are birational equivalent. If $A$ is a semialgebraic variety, then $\operatorname{Rat}(A) \otimes_{\mathbb{R}} \mathbb{C}=\operatorname{Rat}\left(Y_{\mathbb{C}}\right)$.

This follows from Proposition 5.10 given later.
By this proposition, if $\nu\left(Y_{\mathbb{C}}\right)$ is a certain birational invariant of complex algebraic varieties, then we can define $\nu(X):=\nu\left(Y_{\mathbb{C}}\right)$ to be an invariant of $X$. Especially, when $A$ is non-singular semialgebraic variety, we can choose $Y$ to be non-singular projective, and we
can define $h^{i}(A):=\operatorname{dim}_{\mathbb{C}} H^{i}\left(Y_{\mathbb{C}}, \mathcal{O}_{Y_{\mathbb{C}}}\right)$ and $P_{m}(A):=\operatorname{dim}_{\mathbb{C}} H^{0}\left(Y_{\mathbb{C}}, \mathcal{O}_{Y_{\mathbb{C}}}\left(m K_{Y_{\mathbb{C}}}\right)\right)$ for $m \geq 0$. Using $P_{m}(A)$, we can define the Kodaira dimension $\kappa(A)$,

Remark 5.4. (1) $\operatorname{Reg}(A) \neq \emptyset$ if $A$ is reduced.
(2) $\operatorname{Reg}(A)$ is not always dense in $A$ with respect to the Euclidean topology. For example, consider the case that $A$ has an isolated singularity as a connected component.
(3) If $P \in \operatorname{Reg}(A) \cap \operatorname{Int}(A)$ and $\operatorname{dim} A=n$, then there exists an Euclidean open neighborhood $P \in U \subset A$ such that $U$ is homeomorphic to an open subset of $\mathbb{R}^{n}$.
(4) By our definition, an isolated singular locus of $A$ is included in $\operatorname{Int}(A) . \operatorname{But} \operatorname{Sing}(A)$ sometimes acts as if it is a boundary. So it will be safe to discuss $\operatorname{Int}(A) \cap \operatorname{Reg}(A)$.

In complex algebraic geometry, a subscheme is a closed subscheme of an open subscheme. But to define semialgebraic subvarieties, we must be careful. For example, any semialgebraic subset $B$ of a real algebraic variety $A$, must be able to be treated as semialgebraic quasisubvariety of $A$.

Definition 5.5.(Image of a regular map) Let $A, B$ be semialgebraic quasi-varieties, and $\varphi: A \rightarrow B$ be a regular map. Let $C:=\varphi(B)$. By Tarski-Seidenberg theorem, $C$ is a semialgebraic subset of $B$. We define $\mathcal{R}_{C}$ as the following:

We may assume $A$ and $B$ are affine, since definition of $\mathcal{R}_{C}$ is local. Let $R_{A}:=\mathcal{R}_{A}(A)$, $R_{B}:=\mathcal{R}_{B}(B)$, and $\varphi^{*}: R_{B} \rightarrow R_{A}$ be the homomorphism induced by $\varphi$. We put $R:=$ $R_{B} / \operatorname{Ker} \varphi^{*}$. Note that $R$ defines $\operatorname{Zar}_{B}(C)$. For a point $P \in C$, there exists the unique maximal ideal $\mathfrak{m}_{P} \subset R$ corresponding to $P$. Put $S:=\bigcap_{P \in C}\left(R-\mathfrak{m}_{P}\right)$, and $R_{C}:=S^{-1} R$. Note that $R_{C}$ is a $R_{B}$-module. The structure sheaf of $C$ is defined by $\mathcal{R}_{C}:=\widetilde{R_{C}}$ which is the coherent $\mathcal{R}_{B}$-module defined by $R_{C}$.
$\left(C, \mathcal{R}_{C}\right)$ is called the image of $\varphi$, and simply denoted by $C=\varphi(A)$.

Definition 5.6.(Semialgebraic quasi-subvariety) Let $A, B$ be semialgebraic quasivarieties. A morphism $\varphi:\left(B, \mathcal{R}_{B}\right) \longrightarrow\left(A, \mathcal{R}_{A}\right)$ is called an immersion, if $\varphi$ induces an isomorphism $B \longrightarrow \varphi(B)$.

If $B$ is a semialgebraic subset of $A$, and the inclusion map $B \rightarrow A$ is an immersion, then $B$ is called a semialgebraic quasi-subvariety of $A$.

If $A$ is a semialgebraic quasi-variety, and $B \subset A$ be a semialgebraic subset. Then, there exists a unique sheaf of rings $\mathcal{R}_{B}$ such that $\left(B, \mathcal{R}_{B}\right)$ is a semialgebraic quasi-subvariety of $\left(A, \mathfrak{R}_{A}\right)$ and $\left(B, \mathcal{R}_{B}\right)$ is reduced. $\mathcal{R}_{B}$ is called the reduced structure of $B \subset A$.

Assume that $A, B, C$ are non-singular semialgebraic varieties such that $A=B \cup C$, and $P \in B \cap C$. It may happen that $\mathcal{R}_{B, P} \not \neq \mathcal{R}_{C, P}$. It is easy to see that $\mathcal{R}_{A, P}$ agree with one of $\boldsymbol{\mathcal { R }}_{B, P}$ and $\boldsymbol{R}_{C, P}$.

Definition 5.7.(Fibre product) Let $A, B, C$ be semialgebraic quasi-varieties, and $f: A \rightarrow C, g: B \rightarrow C$ be regular maps. The fiber product $A \times_{C} B$ is a semialgebraic set

$$
A \times_{C} B=\{(a, b) \in A \times B \mid f(a)=g(b)\}
$$

with a structure sheaf $\mathcal{R}_{A} \otimes_{\mathcal{R}_{C}} \mathcal{R}_{B}$.

Definition 5.8.(Inverse image) Let $A, B$ be semialgebraic quasi-varieties, and $\varphi: A \rightarrow$ $B$ be a regular map. Let $C \subset B$ be a semialgebraic quasi-subvariety. The inverse image $\varphi^{-1}(C)$ is defined as the fiber product $\varphi^{-1}(C):=A \times{ }_{B} C$.

Definition 5.9. (Birational map) Let $A, B$ be semialgebraic quasi-varieties. If there exists Zariski open subsets $U \subset A$ and $W \subset B$ such that $\operatorname{Zar}_{A}(U)=A, \operatorname{Zar}_{B}(W)=B$ and there exists a regular map $\varphi: U \rightarrow W$, then we say that there exists a rational map $\varphi: A \cdots \rightarrow B$. Moreover, if $\varphi: U \rightarrow W$ is an isomorphism, we say that $\varphi: A \cdots \rightarrow B$ is a birational map, and $A$ and $B$ are birational equivalent.

Proposition 5.10. Let $A, B$ be semialgebraic quasi-varieties, and let $X, Y$ be complex envelopes of $A, B$.
(1) If there exists a rational map $\varphi: A \cdots \rightarrow B$, then there exists a rational map $\Phi: X_{\mathbb{C}} \cdots \rightarrow$ $Y_{\mathbb{C}}$ such that $\left.\Phi\right|_{A}=\varphi$.
(2) In (1), if $\varphi$ is a birational map, then $\Phi$ is a birational map.

Proof. (1) We may assume $\varphi$ is a regular map. Take a point $P \in \operatorname{Int}(A)$ such that $Q:=\varphi(P) \in \operatorname{Int}(B)$, and take an affine open subset $W \subset Y$ such that $Q \subset W$.

We can choose $f_{1}, \ldots, f_{r} \in \mathcal{R}_{Y, Q}$ such that we can regard $f_{i} \in \mathcal{O}_{Y}(W)$ and $\mathcal{O}_{Y}(W)=$ $\mathbb{C}\left[f_{1}, \ldots, f_{r}\right]$. Put $g_{j}:=\varphi^{*}\left(f_{j}\right) \in \mathcal{R}_{A, P}$. We can find an affine open subset $U \subset X_{\mathbb{C}}$ such that $g_{1}, \ldots, g_{r}$ are holomorphic (regular) on $U$, and that $U \cap X$ is dense in $X$ and $U \cap A$ is dense in $A$. Then, $\psi^{*}: \mathcal{R}_{B} \rightarrow \mathcal{R}_{A}$ induces $\Psi^{*}: \mathcal{O}_{Y}(W) \longrightarrow \mathcal{O}_{X}(U)$. $\Psi^{*}$ induces a rational $\operatorname{map} \Phi: X \cdots \rightarrow Y$.
(2) is easy.

### 5.3. Some properties of semialgebraic quasi-varieties.

A notion of semialgebraic quasi-varieties brings some merits to Real Algebraic Geometry.

Theorem 5.11. Every semialgebraic quasi-variety is affine. In other words, if $A$ is a semialgebraic quasi-variety, then there exists $n \in \mathbb{N}$ and an immersion $\iota: A \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^{n}$.

Proof. Let $A$ be a semialgebraic quasi-variety. We can take a real envelope $X$ of $A$. Take an affine open covering $\left\{V_{1}, \ldots, V_{r}\right\}$ of $X$. Fix a $1 \leq j \leq r$. We may assume $V_{j}$ is a closed subset of $\mathbb{R}^{n}$. Let $\left(x_{1}, \ldots, x_{n}\right)$ be the coordinate system of $\mathbb{R}^{n}$, and $s_{i}:=1 /\left(x_{i}^{2}+1\right)$, $t_{i}:=x_{i} /\left(x_{i}^{2}+1\right)$. For $P \in X-V_{j}$, we put $s_{i}(P)=0$ and $t_{i}(P)=0$. Then $s_{i}$ and $t_{i}$ are regular functions on $X$. The set of functions $F_{j}:=\left\{s_{i}, t_{i} \mid 1 \leq i \leq n\right\}$ defines a map $\Phi_{j}: X \longrightarrow \mathbb{R}^{2 n}$. This $\Phi_{j}$ is a regular map as semialgebraic quasi-varieties, and $\left.\Phi_{j}\right|_{V_{j}}: V_{j} \longrightarrow \mathbb{R}^{2 n}$ is an immersion. Note that $\Phi_{j}(X)$ is a semialgebraic quasi-variety but is not always algebraic quasi-variety. Put $F:=F_{1} \cup \cdots \cup F_{r}$ and $N:=\# F$. $F$ defines a regular $\operatorname{map} \Phi: X \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^{N}$, and $F$ is an immersion as semialgebraic quasi-varieties.

Remark 5.12. A real algebraic variety is an affine semialgebraic variety, but is not always a real affine variety. For example, $\mathbb{R}^{2}-\{(0,0)\}$ is not a real affine variety.

Corollary 5.13. Let $A$ be a semialgebraic quasi-variety (or a real algebraic quasivariety) and put $R_{A}:=\mathcal{R}_{A}(A)$. Then, $\mathcal{R}_{A}$ is the sheaf obtained as $\widetilde{R_{A}}$.

Note that $R_{A}$ is a Noetherian ring, but is not finitely generated over $\mathbb{R}$ if $\operatorname{dim} A \geq 1$. Each maximal ideal of $R_{A}$ corresponds to a certain point of $A$.

Corollary 5.14. Let $A$ be a semialgebraic quasi-variety (or a real algebraic quasivariety) and $\mathcal{F}$ be a quasi-coherent $\mathcal{R}_{A}$-module. Then, $H^{i}(A, \mathcal{F})=0$ for all $i>0$.

Proof. There exists an immersion $\iota: A \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^{n}$. As Definition 5.5 , there exists a closed real algebraic quasi-subvariety $X \subset \mathbb{R}^{n}$ such that $X$ is real envelope of $A$. Let $R_{X}:=\mathcal{R}_{X}(X)$ and $R_{A}:=\mathcal{R}_{A}(A)$. We can present as $R_{A}=S_{A}^{-1} R_{X}$ by a certain multiplicatively closed set $S_{A}$. Since $R_{A}$ is an $R_{X}$-module, $\mathcal{F}$ is a quasi-coherent $\mathcal{R}_{X}$-module. Thus, $\mathcal{F}$ is a quasi-coherent $\mathcal{R}_{\mathbb{R}^{m} \text {-module. Thus we have }}$

$$
H^{i}(A, \mathcal{F}) \cong H^{i}\left(\mathbb{R}^{m}, \mathcal{F}\right)=0
$$

(see [16] Chap.III, Theorem 3.5).

By the way, birational geometries of complex and real algebraic varieties are very different. In a complete complex algebraic variety, exceptional subsets are special subsets. This is not true for complete real algebraic varieties.

Theorem 5.15. Let $A$ be a semialgebraic quasi-variety, $E \subset A$ be a closed semialgebraic subset such that $E=\operatorname{Zar}_{A}(E) \varsubsetneqq A$. Then there exists a semialgebraic quasi-variety $B$ and a regular surjective morphism $\varphi: A \rightarrow B$ such that $P:=\varphi(E)$ is a point and that $\left.\varphi\right|_{A-E}:(A-E) \longrightarrow(B-P)$ is an isomorphism, i.e. $\varphi$ is a contraction of $E$ to a point $P$.

Proof. We may assume $A \subset \mathbb{R}^{n}$. Let $f_{1}, \ldots, f_{r}$ be defining polynomials of $\operatorname{Zar}_{\mathbb{R}^{n}}(E)$ in $\mathbb{R}\left[x_{1}, \ldots, x_{n}\right]$. Consider a map $\Phi: \mathbb{R}^{n} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^{r n}$ defined by linear system with the base $\left\{x_{i} f_{j} \mid\right.$ $1 \leq i \leq n, 1 \leq j \leq r\}$. $\Phi$ is a regular map. Put $B:=\Phi(A)$ and $\varphi:=\left.\Phi\right|_{A}: A \rightarrow B$. Then, $B$ and $\varphi$ satisfy the conclusion of the Proposition.

## References

[1] T. Ando, Some homogeneous cyclic inequalities of three variables of degree three and four, Aust. J. Math. Anal. Appl. 7 (2) Art. 11 (2010).
[2] T. Ando, Cubic and quartic cyclic homogeneous inequalities of Three Variables, Math. Inequal. Appl., 16, (2013), 127-142.
[3] T. Ando, Discriminants of Cyclic Homogeneous Inequalities of Three Variables, J. Alg., 514, (2018), 384-441.
[4] T. Ando, On Extremal Positive Semidefinite Forms of Cubic Homogeneous Polynomials of Three Variables, arXiv:2109.01319.
[5] G. Blekherman \& J. Hauenstein \& J. C. Ottem \& K. Ranestad \& B. Sturmfels, Algebraic Boundaries of Hilbert's SOS Cones, Compositio Math 148, (2012), 1717-1735.
[6] G. Blekherman \& P. A. Parrilo \& R. Thomas, ed., Semidefinite Optimization and Convex Algebraic Geometry, SIAM, 2013.
[7] G. Blekherman \& C. Riener, Symmetric Nonnegative Forms and Sums of Squares, Disc. Comp. Geom., 65, (2021). 764-799.
[8] J. Bochnak \& M. Coste \& M.F. Roy, Real Algebraic Geometry, Springer, 1998.
[9] M.D. Choi \& T.Y. Lam, Extremal Positive Semidefinite Forms, Math. Ann., 231, (1977), 1-18.
[10] M.D. Choi \& T.Y. Lam \& B. Reznick, Real zeros of positive semidefinite forms I, Math. Z. 171 (1980), 1-26.
[11] M.D. Choi \& T.Y. Lam \& B. Reznick, Even Symmetric Sextics, Math. Z., 195 (1987), 559-580.
[12] M.D. Choi \& T.Y. Lam \& B. Reznick, Positive Sextics and Schur's Inequalities, J. Alg., 141 (1991), 36-77.
[13] V. Cîrtoaje, On the cyclic homogeneous polynomial inequalities of degree four, J. Inequal. Pure and Appl. Math., 10(3) Art. 67, (2009)
[14] C. Goel \& S. Kuhlmann \& B. Reznick, The analogue of Hilbert's 1888 theorem for even symmetric forms, J. Pure Appl. Alg. 221 (2017), 1438-1448.
[15] W. R. Harris, Real Even Symmetric Ternary Forms, J. Alg., 222 (1999), 204-245.
[16] R. Hartshorne, Algebraic Geometry, Springer (1977).
[17] D. Hilbert, Uber die Darstellung definiter Formen als Summe von Formenquadraten, Math. Ann., 32 (1888), 342-350.
[18] J. Kollár, Real Algebraic Surfaces, arXiv:alg-geom/9712003, (1997).
[19] M. Milev \& N. Milev, The 'core' of symmetric homogeneous polynomial inequalities of degree four of three real variables, arXiv:1604.00993.
[20] J. Nie, Discriminants and Nonnegative Polynomials, J. Symbolic Comput, 47 (2012), 167-191.
[21] B. Reznick, Forms Derived from the Arithmetic-Geometric Inequality, Math. Ann., 238 (1989), 431-464.
[22] C. Riener, On the degree and half-degree principle for symmetric polynomials, J. Pure Appl. Alg. 216.4 (2012): 850-856.
[23] V. Timofte, On the positivity of symmetric polynomial functions. Part I: General results, J. Math. Anal. Appl. 284 (2003) 174-190.
[24] V. Timofte, On the positivity of symmetric polynomial functions. Part II: Lattice general results and positivity criteria for degrees 4 and 5, J. Math. Anal. Appl. 304 (2005) 652-667.
[25] V. Timofte, On the positivity of symmetric polynomial functions. Part III: Extremal polynomials of degrees 4, J. Math. Anal. Appl. 307 (2005) 565-578.

